

**This book is with  
tight  
Binding**



---

## Keep Your Card in This Pocket

---

Books will be issued only on presentation of proper library cards.

Unless labeled otherwise, books may be retained for four weeks. Borrowers finding books marked, defaced or mutilated are expected to report same at library desk; otherwise the last borrower will be held responsible for all imperfections discovered.

The card holder is responsible for all books drawn on his card.

Penalty for over-due books 2c a day plus cost of notices.

Lost cards and change of residence must be reported promptly.



**PUBLIC LIBRARY**  
Kansas City, Mo.

---

Keep Your Card in This Pocket

---





## JOHN OXENHAM'S NOVELS.

GOD'S PRISONER	GREAT-HEART GILLIAN
RISING FORTUNES	A MAID OF THE SILVER SEA
OUR LADY OF DELIVERANCE	LAURISTONS
A PRINCESS OF VASCOVY	THE COIL OF CARNE
JOHN OF GERISAU	THEIR HIGH ADVENTURE
UNDER THE IRON FLAIL	QUEEN OF THE GUARDED MOUNTS
BONDMAN FREE	MR. CHERRY
MR. JOSEPH SCORER	THE QUEST OF THE GOLDEN ROSE
BARBE OF GRAND BAYOU	MARY ALL-ALONE
A WEAVER OF WEBS	RED WRATH
HEARTS IN EXILE	MAID OF THE MIST
THE GATE OF THE DESERT	BROKEN SHACKLES
WHITE FIRE	FLOWER OF THE DUST
GIANT CIRCUMSTANCE	MY LADY OF THE MOOR
PROFIT AND LOSS	'1914'
THE LONG ROAD	THE LOOSING OF THE LION'S
CARETTE OF SARK	WHELPS
PEARL OF PEARL ISLAND	CORNER ISLAND
THE SONG OF HYACINTH	A HAZARD IN THE BLUE
MY LADY OF SHADOWS	THE PERILOUS LOVERS

## VERSE

BEES IN AMBER	'ALL CLEAR!'
'ALL'S WELL!'	WINDS OF THE DAWN
THE KING'S HIGHWAY	A LITTLE TE DEUM
THE VISION SPLENDID	THE LATER TE DEUMS
THE FIERY CROSS	THE SACRAMENTS
HIGH ALTARS	FOR THE MEN AT THE FRONT'
HEARTS COURAGEOUS	CHAOS—AND THE WAY OUT
POLICEMAN X	'GENTLEMEN—THE KING!'





*Photo : Levy & Neudein.*

THE ANGEL OF THE CALVAIRE.

The hill round which are the 14 Stations of the Cross, with life-size figures in bronze, depicting the Passion of Christ.

*[Frontispiece]*

# THE WONDER OF LOURDES

WHAT IT IS AND WHAT IT MEANS

BY

JOHN OXENHAM

WITH 16 ILLUSTRATIONS

LONGMANS, GREEN AND CO.

55 FIFTH AVENUE, NEW YORK

LONDON, TORONTO

BOMBAY, CALCUTTA AND MADRAS

1924



*To*

E. D. C.

H. R. A.

M. B. E.

IN

HAPPY MEMORY

OF

LOURDES

September 1923

## LIST OF ILLUSTRATIONS

	FACING PAGE
THE ANGEL OF THE CALVAIRE . . . . .	<i>Frontispiece</i>
THE BASILICA, CRYPT, AND ROSARY CHURCHES BUILT ON THE TOP OF THE GROTTÉ . . . . .	7
THE CROWD AT THE GROTTÉ . . . . .	10
THE SICK BEING USHERED INTO THE BATH HOUSES BY THE BRANCARDIERS . . . . .	14
ON THE LEFT THE PISCINES; THE GROTTÉ JUST BE- YOND; ON THE RIGHT THE RIVER GAVE . . . . .	18
PROCESSION STARTING FOR THE GROTTÉ . . . . .	22
THE PRAYERS IN THE PLACE . . . . .	27
THE PROCESSION ENTERING THE PLACE HEADED BY THE CHILDREN OF MARY . . . . .	31
THE BLESSING OF THE SICK IN THE GREAT PLACE IN FRONT OF THE ROSARY CHURCH . . . . .	35
THE TORCHLIGHT PROCESSION AND ILLUMINATION OF CHURCHES . . . . .	38
THE BLESSING OF THE SICK IN FRONT OF THE ROSARY CHURCH . . . . .	43
AUTHENTIC PORTRAIT OF BERNADETTE SOUBIROUS . . . . .	46
THE BRETON CALVAIRE AND ESPLANADE DES PROCES- SIONS . . . . .	52
PORCH OF THE ROSARY CHURCH . . . . .	54
WHITE MARBLE STATUE, 'CONSOLATRIX AFFLIC- TORUM' . . . . .	59
THE GAVE DE PAU WHICH FLOWS THROUGH LOURDES . . . . .	61







# THE WONDER OF LOURDES

## SOME IMPRESSIONS ON THE SPOT

WHAT *is* Lourdes ?

God only knows. I doubt if any human intelligence can understand it, still less explain it.

Its amazing effects on the souls and—at rare intervals—on the bodies of those who come here are visible to all, just as the effects of her visions at the Grotte were visible, in the transfigured face of little Bernadette Soubirous, to all who so carefully watched her, though the visions themselves were hidden from them. They saw. They could not but believe what they saw. They told what they saw. But they understood no more than we can.

I can only follow their example. I have

## 8 THE WONDER OF LOURDES

seen. I can tell what I have seen. But I make no pretence of understanding.

To state a few facts. Lourdes is a small town lying among the foot-hills of the Pyrenees, almost on the borderland of Spain, and not far from that little land of Béarn where lived good Queen Jeanne d'Albret, mother of King Henry of Navarre.

It is a straggling, ill-planned place, dating from the time of William the Conqueror.

Its streets are narrow and badly paved, or not paved at all, and through them now run ramshackle trams whose exasperating hootings never cease from early morning till close on midnight.

The official normal population is under 9,000, and the town is large enough, no doubt, to accommodate that number with no more than ordinary discomfort.

Last year, between April and September, there were in addition one million visitors—roughly speaking, 40,000 each week; though some weeks there must have been many more, for on one occasion 120,000 people were massed on the great Place in front of the

Basilica and on the Esplanade beyond it. In spite of these enormous crowds, no epidemic has ever been known in Lourdes. There are no police, nor any disorder.

Where all these outsiders eat and sleep passes one's comprehension. Many bring their own provisioning in baskets and bottles, and sleep under the trees. If it is wet, accommodation is found for them in the churches. The sick, of course, are provided for in the many hospitals.

On fine days the incessant tramp of these tens of thousands of pilgrim-feet fill the place with dust; in wet, with mud.

Lourdes is about fourteen hours' journey from Paris, about two-and-twenty from London. Under the best conditions one arrives somewhat weary, but there is that in the spirit of the place which, after a wash and a hasty meal, impels one to be out and seeing, so that not one atom of all that is toward may be missed.

An endless stream of cosmopolite humanity is pouring down the main street, which is like an Eastern bazaar of small shops, every one

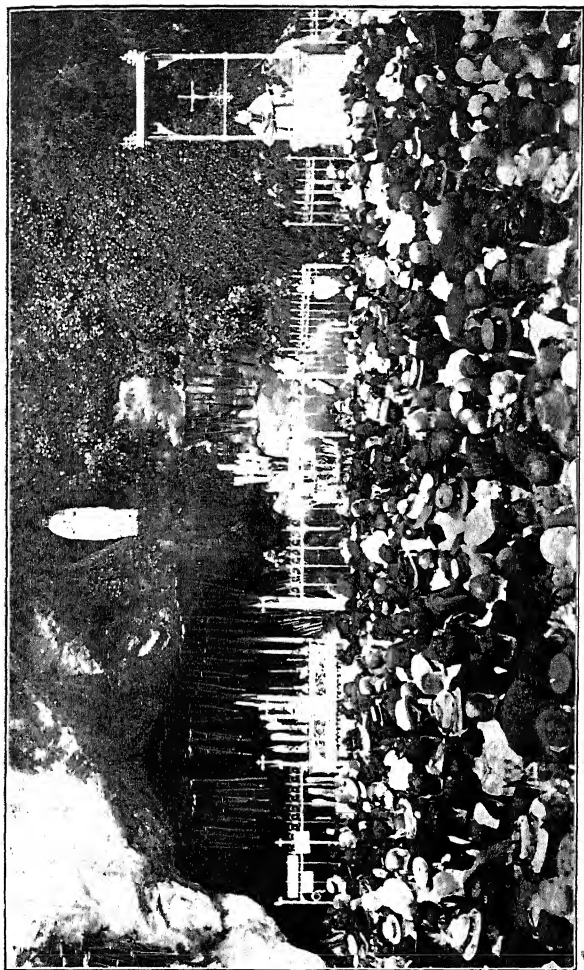
overflowing with rosaries, medallions, plaques and statuettes of Our Lady, crucifixes, devotional books, picture-postcards, jewellery, and all the other reminders of their visit that the pilgrims may desire to take home with them.

You edge into the stream, through which the ramshackle trams force their way with noisy hootings, and come to a further crescent of small shops bearing inscriptions which strike a phlegmatic foreigner as, to say the least of it, somewhat odd: 'At the Sign of the Sacred Heart of Jesus'; 'At the Sign of the Immaculate Conception,' and so on.

Here also are gathered the raucous-voiced vendors of vanilla, in brown bundles like thin cigars; and against the railings the old women selling candles, of which untold millions are sold in Lourdes; and a great herd of goats, chewing contentedly on nothing and waiting to be milked as required.

The stream flows on, down a sloping gravelly path overhung with trees, to the great oval Place which is the centre of the new life at Lourdes.

Away to the right stretches the Esplanade





des Processions. On the left rises the imposing pile of the three churches, built one on top of the other—the Rosary, the Crypt, and the Basilica—and all on top of the Grotte where, according to accepted belief, little Bernadette held strange and intimate converse with her beautiful Lady.

Out of these mystical visitations, eighteen in all, to the little shepherdess, who could neither read nor write nor say her catechism, has risen the New Lourdes ; and that, to me, is as great a marvel as any that is said to have taken place there.

Beyond the Place, passing through the arches of the Rampe that leads up to the Basilica, is the famous Grotte, round which the crowd swarms in its thousands all day long.

The niche in which Bernadette said her Lady always appeared is occupied by a statue of her, dressed as Bernadette described her. Below it is a pulpit in which a priest is saying the Rosary. On the ground in front are many of the sick, pathetic beyond words, on crutches, stretchers, wheeled chairs,



and ambulances, who will presently be carried into the *Piscines*—the Bathing-places—to be dipped.

There is a long queue filing silently below the pulpit into the Grotte itself. Inside the tall iron railings are masses of flowers, votive offerings, stacks of discarded crutches, leg-irons, and other appliances no longer needed by those who have been healed. The railings are hung with rosaries, tokens of gratitude, and the ground inside is strewn thickly with petitions to Our Lady, in sealed envelopes.

It is customary, as you pass, to slide the fingers of one hand along the rough granite wall on the right. It is worn as smooth as polished marble. Some bend and kiss it.

At the back is an altar with many thick wax candles always burning before it. And close to it, behind a grating, is the famous spring of the Grotte.

Issuing from the Grotte, you come upon the outskirts of the crowd clustering like a huge swarm of bees round the railed-off space in front of the Bathing-places. Here are gather-

ing the sick for the day's bathing, the women and children at one end, the men at the other. And here, as everywhere else in New Lourdes, everything is directed and controlled by the Brancardiers.

In spite of these enormous crowds, there is not, as I have said, a single policeman in the New Lourdes ; and there is no disorder. The Brancardiers—the stretcher-bearers—run the whole mighty organisation, and their authority is absolute.

They are mostly men of fine presence, of commanding but sympathetic character—men of position, many of them titled, men of the *haute noblesse*, and they all work without any reward but the knowledge that they are serving God and their fellows.

At their head is the Comte de Beauchamp, whose word is law at the 'Hospitalité'—the headquarters of the Brancardiers. They wear no uniform, but from their shoulders hang the leather *bretelles* (braces) with loops at the ends by which to carry the stretchers. The leather *bretelles* are the badge of long and honourable service and themselves bear

## 14 THE WONDER OF LOURDES

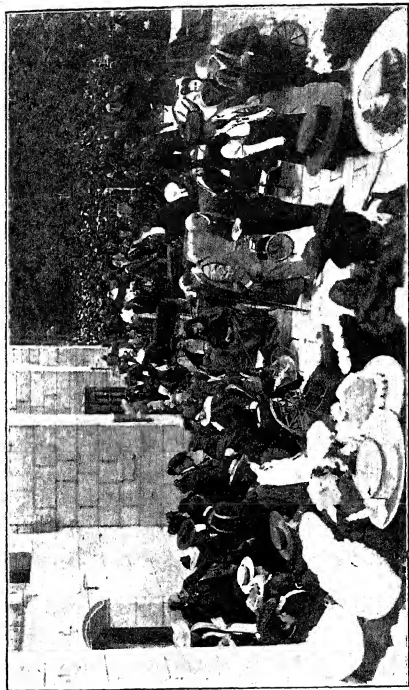
various insignia in copper and silver, according to the standing of the wearer.

They number about five hundred and come from all over the world, serving for such periods as they can—some for a few weeks or months each year, some all through the season. And they come year after year till they can come no longer.

In the same way, the women's baths are served by ladies of position, many also titled, who give themselves to the nauseous work with a devotion and enthusiasm which will surely have their reward.

The Baths—six for women and children and three for men—are entered by arched doorways draped with curtains. In each chamber are three stone or cement troughs about the size of an ordinary bath, but below the level of the ground and entered by a slope. The patients are stripped by those in charge, laid on webbed stretchers, and plunged bodily below the cold water.

It is not pleasant work for the attendants. The peasant-folk are often none too clean their persons. They have skin diseases,



*Photo: Levy & Neudain.*

The Sick being ushered into the Bath-Houses by the Brancardiers.



ulcers, running sores, all of which have to be carefully dressed after the baths. The water is changed none too frequently and sometimes becomes unpleasantly foul. But all alike go into it, and never has anyone contracted any disease therefrom or suffered from the shock of the cold immersion—except one old man whose rheumatism was said to have been suddenly cured in the bath, but who died shortly afterwards of heart trouble.

Outside the railed-off space where the sick await their turns for the baths, their friends are ranged in their thousands, ten deep, watching eagerly, and repeating with intensest fervour the prayers of the priest who stands inside among the sick and invokes the blessing of God, of Christ, of the Holy Spirit, and of Our Lady of Lourdes, on the frail and broken folk about him.

Outside the crowd are men and women on their knees, with arms spread wide in earnest supplication—agonising in prayer—and quite oblivious to all outward things.

At one side, between the Grotte and the Baths, are the *Robinetts*—big brass spring-taps

## 16 THE WONDER OF LOURDES

—where you can fill as many bottles as you wish with Lourdes water and carry it back home for your own use or your friends’.

And behind the crowds, the pale-green waters of the Gave foam white over their stones on their merry race from the snow-capped Pyrenees to the Bay of Biscay.

Above the Grotte and the Baths is the Church of the Rosary, said to hold six thousand. Almost every inch of its walls is composed of gold-lettered memorial tablets in recognition of benefits received.

On top of this church is another—the Crypt, very long and narrow, like a vault or a tunnel, with the red lamp burning steadily at the far end before a small but beautiful altar.

On top of the Crypt rises the stately Basilica, its three pointed spires gleaming white in the sun.

Behind and about are the various offices of the Administration. Up the hill, just beyond, are the fourteen Stations of the Cross, with life-size bronze figures, of which the most striking are the Roman soldiers. The first

Station is approached by the 'Scala Sancta,' up which you can only ascend on your knees, thereby gaining certain indulgences. But there is also a way round for pedestrians.

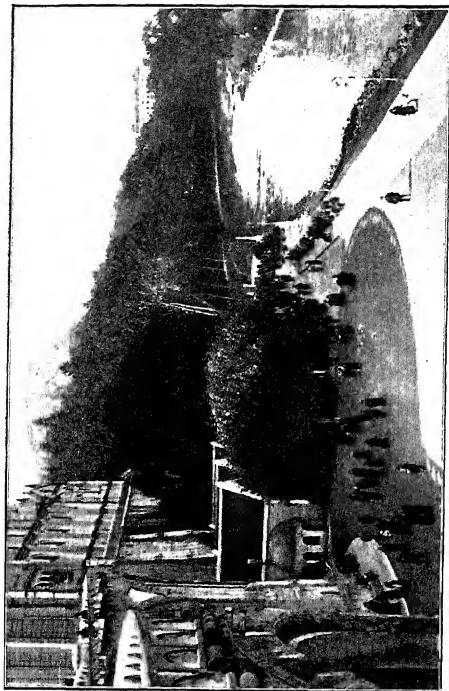
All afternoon the vast streams of humanity pour down again to the Place in front of the Rosary Church—working folk in their Sunday best, men, women, and children; sun-baked peasants from neighbouring departments, the women mostly in black, with neat white caps, the men wearing the little round blue Pyrenean *bérets*, like skull-caps; gentlefolk in travelling costumes; pilgrims from all over France, Belgium, Holland, England, Spain, Italy, Portugal, all wearing distinctive medals or badges of their own pilgrimages; the Spanish women all dark-eyed and exceptionally graceful in their black lace mantillas; soldiers, both officers and privates; sailors in blue and white, with red pompons on their flat caps; priests in vast numbers in charge of the various pilgrimages; Franciscan monks, in coarse brown woollen robes, with rope girdles and sandals; Dominicans in flowing white garments; Benedictines also in brown; nuns



with huge flapping white coiffes ; Sisters of Hope and Sisters of Mercy ; bands of school-boys and boy-scouts ; and great troops of girls, some in white from head to foot, some with white muslin veils covering their darker dresses, but all alike adorned with narrow strips of pale blue ribbon, the colour of the Virgin's robe. These are the Children of Mary who will presently head the great procession at the Blessing of the Sick.

As you watch them all pour past, the one thing that strikes and thrills you is the intense eagerness and anticipation of every face, young and old alike. There is no lightness of demeanour here, such as well might be in so huge a crowd, still less any shadow of rowdyism. It is a great and solemn occasion for them all. They have come from afar in faith and hope, and their faces show it.

And through the crowd, but at a slower pace, trickles the long thin stream of the sick—a heart-wringing sight. Motor omnibuses laden with stretchers full from the various hospitals ; Brancardiers pushing wheeled ambulances, or carrying the stretchers by their



*Photo: Levy & Neuvain.*

On the left the Piscines ; The Grotte just beyond ; on the right the river Gave.



straps ; bath-chairs, wheeled chairs, crutches—all making for the Place and the hope of a cure.

Here is an aristocratic old lady who might and may be a duchess, being carefully pushed in a bath-chair by a stalwart, leather-bretelled Brancardier. Here, an old, old peasant woman, her thin, brown, wrinkled face almost lost in her little white cap, but her eyes all alight with an emotion that gives her a raised look, is being carried by two Brancardiers on a stretcher, lest the jar even of a wheeled ambulance should extinguish the faint flicker of life that remains in her. One cannot but wonder why she wants to live. She would assuredly be happier elsewhere.

These Brancardiers, and most of those in the procession, wear bretelles of stout webbing. They probably belong to the pilgrimage with which the old woman has come. It is only the leather bretelles which stamp the wearer as belonging to Headquarters.

Here is a handsome and exceedingly well-gowned girl dragging a bath-chair, in which is her sister, with a face like white marble and evidently suffering acutely.

In the next bath-chair is a very young priest with hollow eyes and shrunken face, in the last stages of consumption. His lips murmur prayers unceasingly. His eyes turn neither to the right nor to the left. He has not a glance for anything but what lies in front. Wearily but steadily he gazes into the beyond. By his side, with her hand on the chair, walks his mother, white-haired and anxious-faced, glancing sideways every moment to see how he is faring.

Here is a young woman in a wheeled ambulance, so heaped with wrappings that only her white face is visible, and she looks as if she were undergoing a pack cure. She lies flat and rigid, and is probably encased in plaster.

Here hobbles on crutches an old peasant, so distorted that it is positive pain to watch him.

Here is a brown-faced man in his best clothes, who looks as if he might be a railway official, drawing gently along by the hand his little daughter of about five, whose vacant face and loose mouth but too clearly proclaim her lack.

Here, in a bath-chair, looking oddly out of place, is a young man in a fashionable light overcoat and velours hat and suède gloves. He also looks steadily forward with immovable face.

And here, in a wheeled chair, is a frail young mother, carrying a baby in her arms, and gazing down at it every now and again with all her hopes and fears in her face.

And in another bath-chair is a very old nun, who looks like a Mother Superior, with an attendant nun on each side of her.

One could multiply the tragic cases indefinitely. Every one is different, but one common, golden link of suffering and hope binds them all together, and the sight of them plucks at one's heartstrings.

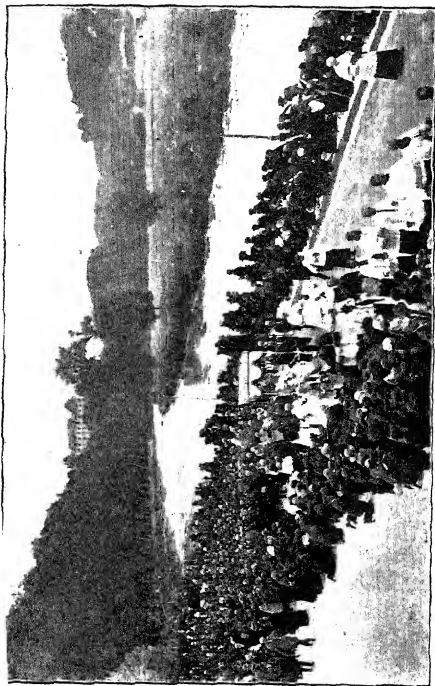
In the huge Place in front of the Rosary Church the sick are presently ranged side by side in an immense oval, under the welcome shade of the chestnut-trees. There may be anything from five hundred to a thousand of them. Behind them, outside the ropes, cluster their friends, and behind them, fifteen and twenty deep, the enormous crowd of—not

simply spectators, for ninety-nine per cent. of them are members of the various pilgrimages, and they are all devout believers in the powers of Our Lady of Lourdes.

The steps by the Rosary Church are reserved for a few of the specially privileged. The great steps leading up to the Basilica are reserved for members of the Procession. The great gallery above, in front of the Crypt, is lined five deep and black with craning heads.

Through the arches leading to the Grotte is heard the sound of chanting, and you catch glimpses of the Procession and the banners of the various pilgrimages. At its head walk the Children of Mary in their white veils and blue ribbons. Behind them troop, in their thousands, such women of the pilgrimages as wish to join the Procession; behind them, the men, all bare-headed, men and women all carrying lighted candles, though they are hardly visible in the sunlight.

And the sight of all those men—in one procession, though not when I was there, there were 60,000 men!—think of it—a veritable army! men of every class and type,



*Photo : Cie Alsacienne des Arts Photographiques, Strasbourg.*  
Procession starting from the Grotte.





peasants and artisans alongside army officers, well-to-do merchants, men who look like wealthy proprietors and bankers, clerks, old men, young men, and boys, and every one of them singing with all the depth of feeling of which he is capable—it is a sight that none who has seen it can ever forget. Their utter absence of self-consciousness, their absolute surrender to the devotion of the hour, their intense fervour, the spiritual exaltation which obviously, for the time being at all events, lifts them right up above the things of this world, are impressive beyond words.

The long procession winds away along the Esplanade, past the beautiful statue of the Vierge Couronnée, towards the Breton Calvaire and the statue of St. Michael. We get glimpses of the white and gold vestments surrounding the gilded baldachin under which the Host is being carried. The singing dies away in the distance.

In the middle of the great Place, two priests—tiny dark figures in that vast sunlit space, framed all round by the dark masses of the waiting thousands under the trees—lead the

## 24 THE WONDER OF LOURDES

people in short sentences of prayer, invoking God's help and blessing on the act of devotion and faith and hope in which they are engaged. Their words are repeated by the multitude with a soul-stirring fervency which sends a thrill down one's spine. 'The Kingdom of Heaven is taken by violence, and the violent take it by force,' comes into one's mind as one listens, for here you have it exemplified.

In veriest truth they mean what they say, and feel it to the depths of their hearts. Many of them are relatives or friends of that great circle of the sick, lying there before their eyes in hopes of healing. They have come with them hundreds of weary miles in that great hope. They have watched their sufferings on the road. They have comforted and sustained them with hopeful words. And now the crucial moment is at hand—the moment that has been so wistfully looked forward to for weeks and months, through days and nights of weariness and pain.

The Lord's Prayer is repeated after the priest. Then he cries aloud, like one of the prophets of old, and each invocation is re-

peated three times by priest and people, and each time with increasing force and fervour :

‘ Lord, have mercy on us ! ’

‘ Our Lord, Jesus Christ, we believe in Thee.’

‘ Our Lord, Jesus Christ, we hope in Thee.’

‘ Our Lord, Jesus Christ, we love Thee.’

‘ Lord, we believe in Thee, but increase our faith.’

‘ Lord, give us peace ! ’

‘ Lamb of God, that takest away the sins of the world, have mercy on us ! ’

‘ Lord, he whom Thou lovest is sick.’

‘ Lord, speak but one word, and we shall be healed ! ’

‘ Lord, make me to see ! ’

‘ Lord, make me to hear ! ’

‘ Lord, make me to walk ! ’

and many more to Our Lady of Lourdes, begging her to add her petitions to theirs.

But, especially, the ‘ Lord, make me to see . . . to hear . . . to walk ! ’ ring in my ears yet. There is a fierce, hungry craving in the short, terse sentences : ‘ *Faites que je vois ! . . . Faites que j’entends ! . . . Faites*

*que je marche !* ' which rattle out like the fire of machine-guns.

And every one of the sick knows that it is all for them. The concentrated thought and prayers of all those thousands is all for them.

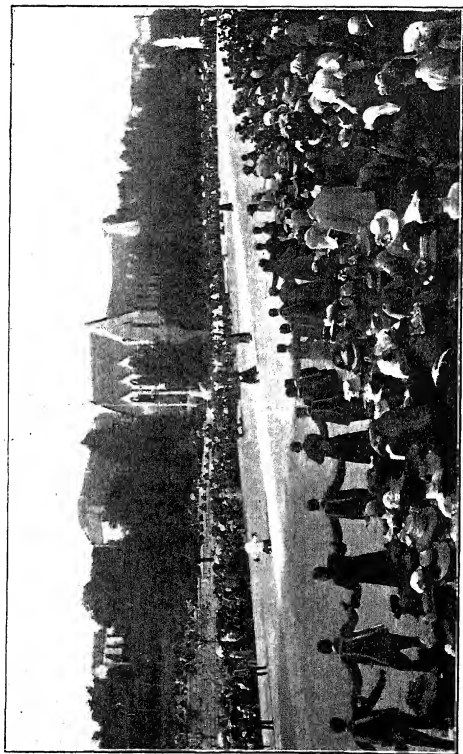
At times the priest out there in the middle of the Place falls on his knees, with his arms spread wide in that attitude of intense supplication which impresses one so deeply. And all who can—men, women, and children—do the same.

At intervals the second priest starts them singing the 'Gloria,' beating time with his *béret*, and a mighty volume of sound goes up into the sunny sky—a sound that is like the sound of many waters.

The sight and sound of it all grips you by the heart. An American friend there said to me, 'The first time I was there it knocked me right over. I went away among the trees and cried like a child, and I'm not ashamed of it.' And if I could have got off the Rosary steps, I would probably have done the same myself.

Up and down the close-packed line of the





*Photo: Levy & Nurdin.*

sick on the ground go girls with jugs and cans of cold water from the spring in the Grotte, ministering to such as need it. Then the far end of the oval is cleft by the leading banners of the Procession and the white-robed Children of Mary. When they approach the church, the Brancardiers in charge marshal them to right and left up the great flights of steps that lead to the Basilica, and there they mass themselves like flocks of angel visitants. The men follow, then the priests of the pilgrimages—poorly clad and poorly fed country *curés* in their threadbare *soutanes*, prosperous dignitaries in well-cut robes, all intermixed and all on the same level here—or the same heights—as they are in the sight of God.

The candles are all extinguished as they mount the steps, and dropped into waiting boxes, to be burned later on in the churches.

The baldachin has entered the Place with its escort of white-and-gold-robed priests, and slowly they travel round the circle of the sick, the arch-priest for the day, who may be a Cardinal, or a Bishop, or a simple pilgrimage priest, bearing the golden sun-rayed



Monstrance which contains the Host, and with it making the sign of the Cross over each anxious sufferer.

His face is full of loving sympathy. His manner says plainly, 'My sister, my brother, oh, if I could I would heal each one of you.'

As the Host is elevated before them, the sick gaze at it with their hearts and their hopes in their worn faces, then drop their heads in prayer and cross themselves, while all behind them fall on their knees. And so, slowly and impressively, they pass all round the great Place, the invocations and chanting led by the two priests increasing, if possible, in passionate fervour every moment.

Not far from the Rosary steps on which I stood was the father with his pitiful little vacant-minded daughter. When he came there, half a dozen ladies near me rose and hurried to offer him their *pliants*. (The very first thing you buy on reaching Lourdes is a *pliant*—a camp-stool—price 2.95 frcs., say ninepence. Life without a *pliant* in Lourdes is weariness.)

The father gratefully accepted one for the

child, but himself knelt in the dust by her side. As the Host approached, he tenderly placed a rosary round her neck and endeavoured to get her to hold it properly in her hands. She played vacantly with it for a minute, then suddenly gripped it with both hands and snapped it in two. The father quietly drew the broken pieces out of her hands and slipped them into his pocket, and a sadder, more hopeless face I have never seen. There came a lump in my throat and tears in my eyes.

All round the vast Place the golden Monstrance travels slowly, halting at every stretcher, kindling new hope in every sufferer.

When the Blessing of the Sick is completed, the Host is carried up the steps to the platform in front of the Rosary Church, and, to the tinkling of the bell and the waving of censers, is elevated once more over the bowed heads of the whole vast assembly, which, after receiving the benediction, quietly breaks up and disperses.

The pitiful procession of the sick winds slowly back whence it came. The churches

pack with worshippers till they cannot hold another one. And the rest pour back across the bridge into the town.

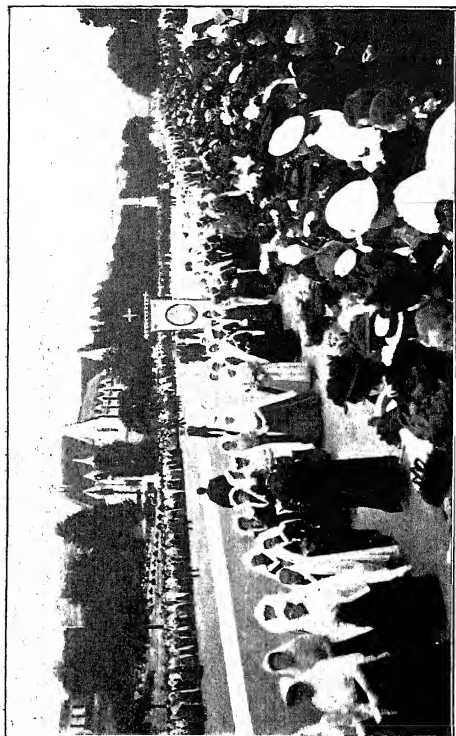
Every little shop becomes a buzzing hive ; the amount of business done is tremendous. Everyone wants souvenirs, not only for themselves but for all the friends at home who have not been able to make the pilgrimage on their own account. One of my friends bought eight hundred rosaries at one fell swoop. You can imagine the traffic that goes on.

We go back to tea and ices, and the music of a Basque Quartette, on the Terasse of our hotel overhanging the swift-rushing waters of the Gave, pale-green laced with white, and cold from the Pyrenean snows ; and the cosmopolite crowds pour ceaselessly across the bridge opposite.

It is all very strange and puzzling, and one's great desire is to see into it all again and again, and then to get away to some remote spot in the mountains and think it all over quietly, and so endeavour to arrive at some final conclusions on the matter.

For Lourdes is so compact of emotional





thrills that there is no rest there for one who desires to see everything that is going on.

Half-past eight finds us back in the Place in front of the Rosary Church, towards which the great torchlight procession is slowly making its way from its assembly place by the Grotte.

Up the great sloping Rampe which climbs to the Basilica, and down the other side, past the Vierge Couronnée, now glowing softly on the night from the light of innumerable tiny electric lights, up and down the whole length of the Esplanade as far as the Breton Calvaire, an endless stream of living fire winds slowly through the darkness, to the strains of the special processional hymn written by the Abbé Gaignet. It has sixty verses, with the chorus 'Ave, Ave, Ave Maria! Ave, Ave, Ave Maria!' after each, the whole set to a simple tune which haunts one's dreams and brings back the whole wonderful sight whenever it comes.

The torches are long candles with a strong, square, paper wind-screen. From above they look like golden lilies. There are probably

## 32 THE WONDER OF LOURDES

at least twenty thousand of them to-night, perhaps more, for the river of fire extends as far as one can see, and the torch-bearers walk five deep, ten deep, and in solid clusters of hundreds, chanting, every one, with hearty fervour and all the abandon of the surrounding darkness.

This is the tune :



The accent is on the last syllable of Ave and Maria, and, as the words ring out, the torch-bearers raise their torches high above their heads. And as the chorus swells forth from the different sections at different times—it being quite impossible to synchronise the music over such a length of line—the procession has the appearance of a vast field of golden corn tossing in a strong wind. And when, at long length, it streams back into the

Place, and serpentines to and fro till it is compacted into a solid fiery mass, it is like a huge crucible of seething gold.

Up above it, the chaste white façade of the Rosary Church is all ablaze with hundreds of white electric lamps; and, above that, the tall white spire of the Basilica soars up into the night, all aflame also, and bearing on its breast in pale blue letters the monogram of Our Lady of Lourdes—a wonderful and entrancing vision.

‘Tang—tang-tang—tang. Tang—tang-tang—tang,’ chimes the big clock up above—half-past nine. The singing stops. There is a moment’s wonderful silence. The Place is packed to overflowing—a great sea of golden torches and ghostly white faces.

On the Rosary steps a priest starts the *Credo*, beating time with his torch, and the whole vast assembly joins reverently in the solemn chant.

It ends. The illuminations on the churches vanish. The torches are extinguished. All is over for the day—except the memory of it all and the effect, which cannot soon die away



## 34 THE WONDER OF LOURDES

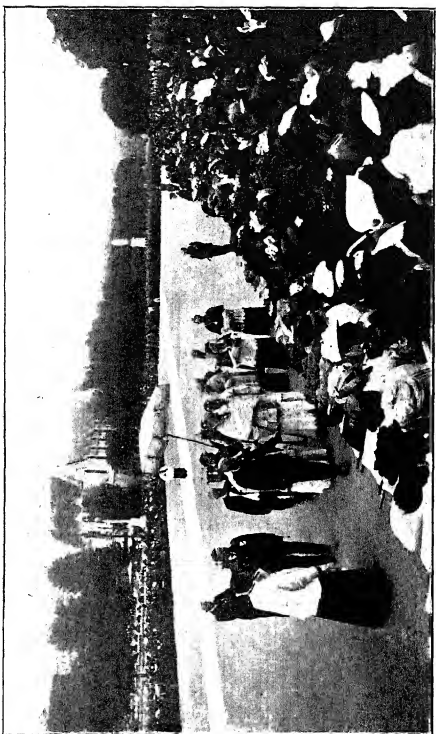
in the hearts and minds of those who have only even watched it, still less of those who have participated in it.

As we turn silently homewards, away up in the dark sky, on the summit of the Pic de Jer, nearly 3,000 feet high, there shines out a great cross of fire, as though to focus the multitudinous thoughts and experiences of the day on the central fact of all human experience. And all night long that great cross sheds its steady beam on the darkness of the world below.

Towards midnight the trams stop their wild hootings, the shops and cafés are closed, the streets are deserted, and for a few short hours Lourdes is at rest ; but only to begin it all again on the morrow.

And so it is for six months each year, and each year the numbers who come grow larger and larger, and the wonder and the fame of it spread without ceasing.





## LOURDES

---

### WHAT IT MEANS AND WHAT IT STANDS FOR

AND now, once again—what is Lourdes? How came it? What does it stand for in the life of the world?

In common, I suppose, with most outsiders, knowing nothing whatever about it, I have always attached to it a large note of interrogation. I have ascribed its cures to something akin to faith-healing, understandable enough in cases of nervous and allied diseases, but, as to anything more, I have had my distinct reserves, not to say very decided doubts.

After what I have seen and heard and read on the spot, I am bound to declare that there is more, and that that more is quite beyond my understanding or, I think, that of any man.

For, that cures unattainable by medical science and quite inexplicable in their nature,

## 36 THE WONDER OF LOURDES

have taken place here, and are still taking place, is fact as soundly attested as the landing of William the Conqueror or the birth of Queen Victoria. We were none of us present at either, but we accept them as facts because we have to acknowledge their results.

Next door to the *Hospitalité*, the Headquarters of the Brancardiers, is the *Bureau des Constatations*, the Headquarters of the *Medicos*. And there every medical man who comes to Lourdes, of whatever nation, or faith, or as sceptical concerning the cures as only a medical man can be, is welcomed and given every possible facility for the investigation of past and present cases. He is invited to be present at the examination of any cure that takes place. He is encouraged to delve into the present condition and past history of the patient to his heart's content, and without any restrictions.

Here he can examine the records of all the cases that have been accepted as cures unaccountable by any human knowledge—restorations of sight, sound, and speech; healing of tuberculosis in all its direst forms;

of Pott's disease, a spinal trouble ; of hideous cases of lupus, and cancer, and incurable running sores—and even of broken bones suddenly rejoined ; of the instantaneous and absolute disappearance of morbid matter, and the instant supply of all the elements necessary to complete and permanent restoration.

No cure is acknowledged unless the patient has come provided with properly attested medical statements, giving the full history of the case and the methods of treatment which have failed. And again, no alleged cure is registered until twelve months' subsequent careful observation of it have proved it to be, beyond all doubt, a real and lasting cure.

Every year over a thousand doctors, from every part of the world, come to the Bureau to study these wonders of healing, which outdo all human skill and overpass all human knowledge. And they have, however reluctantly, to acknowledge it all beyond their understanding.

Nervous and allied cases are little accounted at Lourdes. It is the incurables, the given-up-by-the-doctors, whose restoration to health,

## 38 THE WONDER OF LOURDES

sometimes instantaneously, has made Lourdes the tremendous fact that it is.

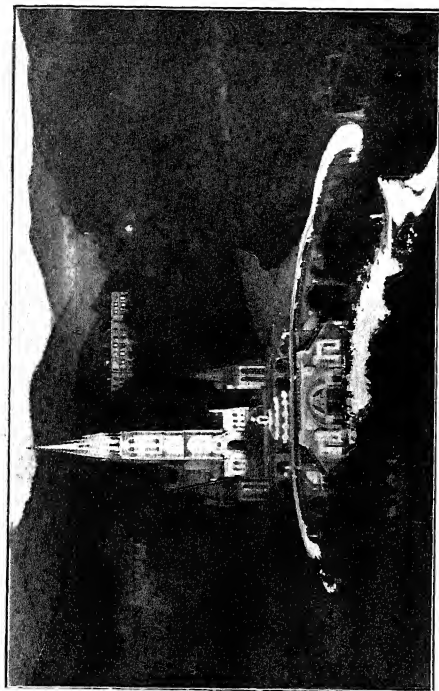
We cannot minify a fact by ignoring or scoffing at it. Let us face it.

The cures here are either genuine or Lourdes is one of the most gigantic impostures the world has ever known.

Hither have come Kings and Princes, the great ones of the State and of the Church, the humanly-speaking incurables in their hundreds of thousands, pilgrims in their millions, and visitors galore.

And here they have all found *something* which they had been able to find nowhere else—healing of mind for the sick, and, in a very small proportion, healing of body also. And for the rest—a lifting up out of the common ruts and rounds of life, the inspiration of a rarer and loftier atmosphere, and a closer touch with things spiritual than had been theirs before. For no man, whether hale or sick, having experienced Lourdes, can ever lose the sense of it entirely.

The actual cures are very few compared with the number of patients who come seek-



*Photo : Cie Alsacienne des Arts Photographiques, Strasbourg.*

The Torchlight Procession and Illumination of Churches.





ing them. In 1921 there were here 800,000 pilgrims and 7,000 sick, and the cures numbered only 18. The total number of registered cures in the last sixty years is something over 4,000, not counting nervous and allied cases.

But the effect of Lourdes, even upon those on whom no visible cure is wrought, is very great and all to the good.

The news of a cure, though not to themselves, thrills them with new hope ; and the weight of their own burden is lightened by the joy and gratitude they feel for the deliverance of a fellow-sufferer. They return to their distant homes strengthened to bear, and full of hope that another time the grace may be theirs. That, I am assured, is the effect of cures on the uncured.

The cures are not by any means confined to the Baths or the Blessing of the Sick. They may occur at any time or place, sometimes even when the patient is on his way home or has got there.

And it is noticeable—and worth thinking over—that it is to the poor, rather than to the rich, that the healing grace is accorded.

Possibly the emptier lives of the poor afford the flowers of Faith and Hope more space in which to bud and bloom.

I asked an English lady friend, who for five years has devoted her life to the nauseous and heartrending work in the Bath-houses, if she had ever actually seen a cure with her own eyes. And she described one which took place in front of her—that of a woman with a hideous suppurating wound in her side large enough to put one's hand in.

'We dipped her in the bath,' said my friend, 'and I almost fainted. For the wound closed and healed as I watched, and I could hardly believe my eyes.'

I asked another friend, originally a Congregationalist, of a well-known family in New England, who has wrought nobly for fifteen years as Brancardier, of whom he is now one of the heads. And he told me his own story.

His wife was dying of consumption. He brought her to the South of France. She went three times to Lourdes. He did not accompany her there as he had not the slightest belief in it. At her urgent entreaty he

went with her the fourth time, though with no hope of anything coming of it.

She was very weak, and the doctors stringently forbade any risk of exposure to cold or damp. She insisted on going to the Blessing of the Sick, got caught in heavy rain, was soaked through, and was carried back to her apartments, as he believed, to die. When he went to the Convent next morning, expecting to hear she was dead, he found her up and dressed and singing cheerfully. That was fifteen years ago and she is alive to-day. He said to himself: 'This is beyond me, but I owe it all I can give,'—and he gave himself. He became a Roman Catholic in order to serve as a Brancardier, has done splendid work ever since, and is still doing it.

I have here a letter from the Archbishop of Liverpool, the finest Roman Catholic diocese in England, written to a friend of mine and quoted here by permission. He says—under the date of August 28, 1923—'The Lancashire pilgrimage to Lourdes was blessed by a resounding miracle. The man we took out a hopeless cripple, trepanned for epilepsy by the

doctors, we brought back hale and hearty ; and the portion of the skull which had been cut away has actually grown afresh. The local protestant doctor says such a phenomenon is absolutely outside all medical experience. The man was riddled with shot and shell at Gallipoli.'

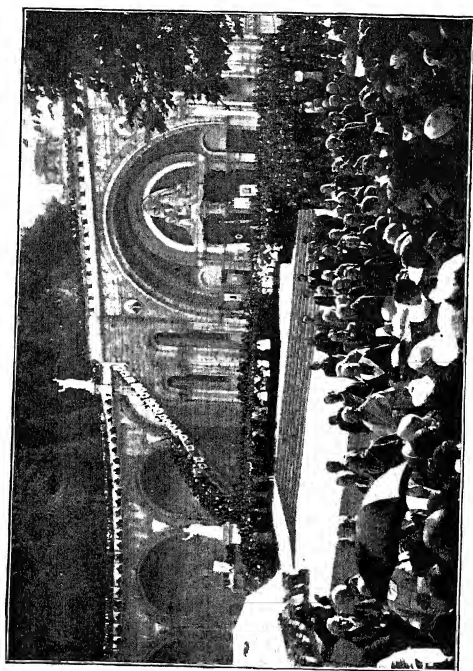
For close upon seventy years the verity of Lourdes has been accepted by the whole Roman Catholic Church as a genuine revelation of the goodness of God to a world that stands sorely in need of it.

In the face of such overwhelming testimony, I find myself forced to cast aside my prejudices and accept it also. Nay, more—I rejoice to be able to believe in such a manifestation in these dark days.

But not quickly nor lightly did the Powers of the Church and of the State accept as genuine the strange manifestations of the Grotte, though the people of the neighbourhood had no doubts concerning them, and were benefiting materially by the healing virtues of the Spring.

It was only after four years, first of opposition, and then of most stringent examina-





tion, that the Church and the State were forced to admit them.

Have all these millions of worshippers, and these multitudes of sick and healed, been imposed upon?

By whom? And how? What does the whole tremendous superstructure—material and spiritual—which has grown above the bare Grotte of Massabielle, rest upon?

Upon the alleged visions—seen by none but herself—of a fourteen-year-old peasant girl. And that to me is as amazing as any of the rest of it.

Bernadette Soubirous was the daughter of a bankrupt miller in Lourdes. At the time of the visions, in 1858, she could neither read nor write nor speak French. She was ill-nourished, under-sized, dull of brain and of face, and much troubled with asthma. She was an absolutely commonplace, uneducated, uninteresting, and decidedly unintelligent peasant girl—the very last person one might have expected to become the recipient of such a wonder. And that perhaps is exactly why she was chosen for it.



While gathering firewood one day, on the banks of the Gave, with her sister and a friend, Bernadette was hesitating about wading through the river, as they had done, because of her asthma. They were jibing her for it, when a rustling in the Grotte behind her caused her to turn, and to her amazement she saw, in a dark little niche there, a girl of sixteen or seventeen, so surpassingly beautiful that Bernadette fell on her knees and instinctively began to say her rosary. The Lady of the Grotte did likewise, joined her in the Gloria, and presently disappeared.

Bernadette's companions found her still on her knees, and taunted her with preferring to say her prayers rather than gather sticks.

She made no reply, but as they went home she asked them if they had seen nothing unusual in the Grotte. They had seen nothing, and it was only later on, when they were alone, that Bernadette confided to her sister what she had seen, but begged her to say nothing about it.

At family prayers that night, however, the remembrance of it came upon her so acutely

that she burst into tears, and her little sister gave her away. Her mother reproved her for her foolish fancies and forbade her to go near the Grotte again.

For two days, in spite of an aching desire to go, she obediently kept away. Then, on the Sunday morning, her sister coaxed their mother to let them go once more. And she, hoping that a failure to see anything more would cure the child of her folly, consented, and they set off with some companions, armed with a bottle of holy water lest the beautiful lady should prove but the devil in disguise.

The Lady appeared again, though none of the others could see her. All they could see was the extraordinary effect her appearance had upon Bernadette. The child's usually dull, impassive face grew pale, and shone with unearthly lustre and a look of absolute exaltation.

She sprinkled the holy water at the Lady, who only bowed and smiled understandingly. The other girls, watching Bernadette's strangely-illuminated face, feared she was going to die, so utterly unlike her usual homely self was she. They broke into tears

and cries and gathered round her. But her whole soul was intent on the Grotte and its wonderful occupant, and nothing they could do could divert her from it for an instant.

Two women neighbours heard them and came to see what was wrong. Their efforts to withdraw Bernadette from her ecstasy also failed. They ran to fetch the grown-up son of one of them. He came, smiling at the whole silly business. But at sight of Bernadette's face he stopped short and could only stand staring in amazement. Finally they carried her away by force, and her mother, beside herself at her daughter's folly, would have beaten her, had not the neighbours intervened.

For some days her mother kept her close prisoner in the house. But the matter had got talked about, and at the urgent request of some ladies of the town, she once more permitted the child to go to the Grotte in their company.

Again the Lady appeared to her, and Bernadette, at the suggestion of her friends, tendered her a sheet of paper and begged her to write on it any message she had to give them.

The Lady replied, 'What I have to tell



*Photo: Levy & Neurdein.*

**BERNADETTE SOUBIROUS**  
Authentic Portrait



you I need not write,' and then she asked Bernadette to return to the Grotte for fifteen days, and said, 'I promise to make you happy, not perhaps in this world, but in the next.'

After that, neither threats nor persuasions could keep the child away. The strange happenings were bruited abroad. The townsfolk flocked to the Grotte in ever-increasing numbers, mostly out of curiosity—the wits of the place, members of the local club, to scoff. Among them was M. J. B. Estrade, an official of Inland Revenue, an absolute unbeliever in all such matters, who only went at the earnest entreaty of his sister and felt himself a fool for allowing himself to be persuaded. There also was Dr. Dozous, also an unbeliever but pathologically interested in the phenomenal nature of the case.

They all took up positions alongside Bernadette, where they could watch her every movement. They came to scoff, but, presently, at sight of the child's transfigured face, they doffed their hats and fell on their knees.

As an intelligent, and originally a hostile, eyewitness of this and the later happenings, the

book Estrade wrote, from the notes he made at the time, is of value and intensely interesting.

Of this, his first sight of Bernadette *en rapport* with her Lady, he says: 'We men (the doctor, a barrister, the Captain of the Fort, and the Commissariat Officer), without a thought of our dignity, bent our knees even as the humblest peasant woman. . . . There were about two hundred people present. . . . We saw nothing but the face of Bernadette. We heard nothing; but what we could and did see and understand was that a conversation was going on between the mysterious Lady and the child upon whom our gaze was fixed.'

Bernadette never, of her own accord, told what her Lady said to her. Some things, by the Lady's wish, she never disclosed to any, not even to her confessor. But she was friendly with Mlle. Estrade, and was often at their house, and bit by bit they drew from her all that she was allowed to tell of those mysterious conversations in the Grotte. Later on, people flocked in thousands to see and hear her, and at times she was persuaded to speak, and never by one word did her

accounts vary in any smallest detail, for it was all graven deep into her soul.

The Commissioner of Police and the Imperial Procureur both summoned the child to their offices and harshly interrogated her, and did their best to put a stop to the whole matter, which was turning the neighbourhood upside down. They did everything in their power to make her promise not to go to the Grotte again. But, in reply to their threats and persuasions, she answered simply, 'The Lady asked me to go and I must go.'

The crowds at the Grotte grew into thousands. They heard nothing, they saw nothing—nothing except the reflection in the inspired and radiant face of Bernadette, of that which she alone saw and heard. But of the reality of that, all those eye-witnesses had not a shadow of doubt.

As though watching through a glass window, they saw the usually dull, unintelligent face of the child transformed like the face of an angel—as the face of Moses shone when he talked with God—as the face of Stephen shone when heaven opened to him.



She was speaking, without a doubt, to someone they could not themselves either see or hear. She was listening and replying. In the play of her transfigured face they could almost follow the conversation.

When questioned afterwards she would repeat every syllable the Lady had said—except just those private messages which she was forbidden to disclose. But at times she did not even understand the meaning of the words she treasured, and humbly asked Mlle. Estrade, ‘Will you please tell me what it means? I do not know.’

Such were the beginnings of the Great Wonder of Lourdes, which, to me, has always been a mystery, as, I suppose, to many others.

Bernadette persisted in her visits to the Grotte in spite of all opposition. To detail all that happened would need a volume like Estrade’s, who watched the growing wonder with his own astonished eyes, and is accepted as an entirely honourable witness.

Like many others, he at first derided it all as childish folly. But, having seen for himself, he was conquered, and his whole life was

changed. He became a devout believer, and all his life bore eloquent testimony to Bernadette's absolute sincerity in the whole matter.

On one occasion, holding a lighted candle in one hand, as she spoke with her Lady, she inadvertently got the flame on her other hand, where, to the amazement of Dr. Dozous, it played for a full quarter of an hour. But Bernadette never felt it and it left no smallest sign of burning. Though, when the Doctor approached a candle to her hand immediately afterwards, she jumped and cried out that he was burning her.

On another great occasion, the Lady bade the child scrape the earth with her hand, in a spot where no water was, and drink and wash. And where she scraped, the water began to flow and has flowed from that day to this.

M. Estrade and a huge crowd watched this strange matter and could hardly believe their eyes. But they have, on oath, borne witness to the absolute truth of it.

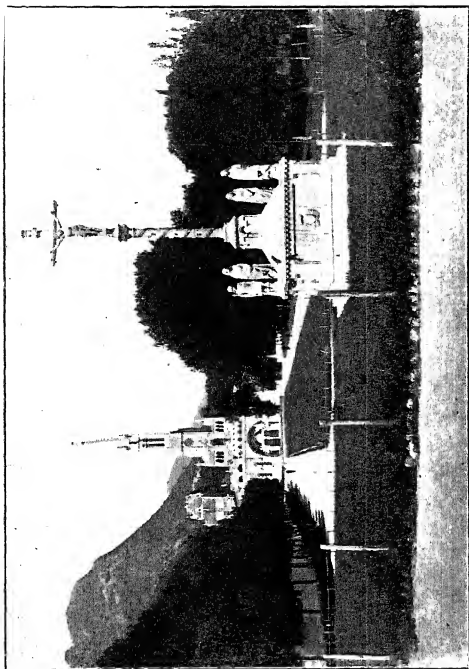
That was the origin of the famous Spring of the Grotte—the Water of Lourdes—which fills the great reservoir underneath the Rosary

Church at the rate of 120,000 litres a day, supplies all the baths and robinets, and is carried in bottles and cans to every part of the world.

It has no medicinally curative properties whatever. It is simply chemically-pure spring water.

At first, the opponents of the extraordinary nature of the locally-effected cures—which they could not deny—declared them the effect of some special properties in the water, and they projected the erection of palatial Bathing Establishments and the making of much money. But the final analysis, by M. Filhol of Toulouse, the most eminent chemist in the South of France, put an end to their hopes, and, in place of the Water-Cure buildings, have risen the great Temples of Faith which now crown the rock of the Grotte.

In all, between February and July of that year, 1858, Bernadette met her Lady eighteen times, and ever the wonder grew. On the 4th and 5th of March there were over 9,000 visitors, and the crowds continued to increase to such an extent that the local authorities, feeling the matter beyond them, and fearing



*Photo: Dr. W. A. Gastling.*  
The Breton Calvaire and Esplanade des Processions.



accidents, boarded the place up and forbade anyone to go near it.

The miners of the district tore down the barricade to the sound of the 'Ora pro Nobis.' The authorities put it up again. The men tore it down and flung it into the river. And so the strife went on, with summonses and fines, till, at last, their good curé, the Abbé Peyramale, prevailed on the men to keep the peace. And, presently, the Emperor, Napoleon III, himself ordered the Grotte to be thrown open to all who wished; and the militant Prefect and Commissioner of Police were transferred elsewhere.

The heads of the Church had held aloof. They had been watching the whole strange matter carefully, but had expressed no opinion about it. If it was truly of God, it would live; if not, it would pass and be forgotten.

But at length the Bishop of Montpellier came to see for himself. He drew from Bernadette the whole story of what she had seen and heard, and when it was ended, he said to his followers, 'It is all true. A simple, uncultured peasant-girl such as this could not

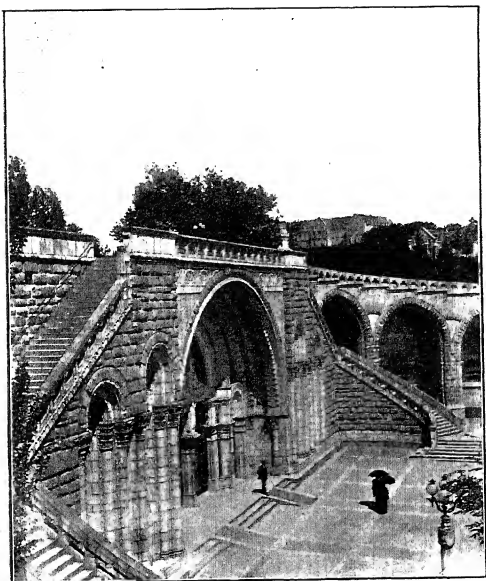
## 54 THE WONDER OF LOURDES

possibly have imagined it all, for it would do credit to the most richly-gifted imagination.'

Bernadette, as I have said, never of her own accord spoke of the strange happenings. Apart from them her life was dull and difficult. The broken-down family was allowed to live in part of an unused prison in a back street of the town. Her father and mother scraped a precarious living by doing day-jobs here and there, when they could get them. Bernadette had to look after the younger children. Food was scarce and they were generally half-starved. And always her asthma troubled her sorely.

It was a paradoxical situation. Visitors came in their thousands from all ends of France to see, and if possible to hear, this child of the mysterious visitations. They found her sunk in poverty and sickness, though the spring she had tapped was healing multitudes.

Every visitor who came, shocked at the sight of her distress, desired to help. But not one penny would she ever accept, nor would her father and mother. What she had received, and what she had to give, had nothing in common with money.



*Photo: Dr. W. A. Gostling.*

Porch of the Rosary Church.





When, upon one occasion, a lady of title dropped a rouleau of gold into her apron, Bernadette jumped as though she had been shot. The gold scattered over the floor. She picked up every coin and returned it, and went supperless to bed. It was supposed that her Lady had forbidden her to accept any gifts. To that she stoutly adhered, and went on starving. The neighbours brought them food at times. It was always declined.

When the Bishop of Soissons gave her his gold-mounted rosary in exchange for her little cheap one, she let him take hers but refused to take his. Her name had become a household word throughout France, but she, all unconscious of it, trod her dull little daily rounds, and wheezed and starved in the unused prison at Lourdes.

It was only when her life was actually in danger that at last the Sisters of the Hospice at Lourdes induced her to come into their Community. She lived with them for some years their simple, self-denying life, more than once at the point of death. Later on, she was received into the Convent of St. Gildard,

## 56 THE WONDER OF LOURDES

at Nevers, where her frail body wasted slowly away, and she died on Easter Wednesday, April 16, 1879, at the age of thirty-five, just one-and-twenty years after her strange experiences in the Grotte of Massabielle.

Her mother had died in 1866. She and her husband had all along resolutely refused to benefit in any way by the extraordinary position of their daughter. But their poverty and misery became a grief and scandal to the town, and in 1867, after his wife's death, and when Bernadette was in the Convent, the father was at length prevailed upon to accept, as a gift, the small mill of Lacadé, where he was able to maintain the rest of the family in comfort till he died in 1871.

Towards the end of 1858, the year of the visitations, the good Bishop Laurence, of Tarbes, who had carefully watched these strange events, appointed a Commission to make stringent enquiries into the whole extraordinary affair.

Beginning with Bernadette herself, they examined on oath many thousands of persons—those who had watched her, day after day, speaking with her Lady, and those who had been healed through their visits to the Grotte.

The Commission sat for four years, and as the result of its exhaustive enquiries, the Bishop published, in 1862, his judgment that the whole matter was absolutely genuine, and to be so accepted by all, and that Bernadette's Lady of the Grotte was, as she had herself declared, the Virgin Mary.

That is the story of the beginnings of Lourdes. As Bernadette used to say, when visitors appeared to disbelieve, or made idle objections—'I am not learned, and I cannot discuss it. I have told you what took place at the Grotte, and you must decide what to think of it.'

The question naturally arises—Why should any heavenly visitant choose so rude and unlikely a recipient for her confidences?

Perhaps for that very reason! Through a crystal vessel a light may aptly shine. But for an uncouth earthen vessel to blaze like a sun, by reason of inward illumination or outward reflection, is surely the more wonderful.

Out of the mouths of babes God at times ordains strength, and to the simple-minded He reveals what is hidden from the wise and learned.

Had Bernadette been educated, well-read,

## 58 THE WONDER OF LOURDES

gifted—in any slightest way instructed, and cognizant of anything beyond her own limited sphere,—her *bona fides* would assuredly have been called in question. There would always have remained the lingering doubt that a highly-strung system and a vivid imagination had evolved the whole strange matter.

But little Bernadette had not a single gift. She was an earthen vessel in veriest truth. None could possibly accuse her of imagination. She could neither read nor write. She knew nothing, and—she had seen nothing. The old woman who tried her best to teach her her Catechism gave it up in despair at last, saying, ‘Get along! You will never be anything but a fool and an ignoramus.’

Even later on, when she was in the Convent, and one of the Sisters said to her one day,

‘At your age you ought at times to go into the Chapel and meditate,’ poor Bernadette gazed at her bovinely and humbly replied, ‘Je ne sais pas méditer, moi.’ (‘I?—I don’t know how to meditate.’)

It is not humanly conceivable that such a girl could concoct a record of happenings so





wonderful and beautiful that the Bishop of Montpellier should say of them that they would do credit to the most richly gifted imagination.

We must, I think, give Bernadette an absolutely clean bill of health of mind and soul. With her rudimentary powers it is impossible for her to have imagined or concocted a happening so tremendous, and fraught with such amazing, and lasting, and ever-increasing results.

So—once again—what do *you* think of it all?

I, the writer of this, am a Protestant, a Free Churchman, and though I have many very dear Roman Catholic friends, and know, to my own exceeding self-reproach, that most of them practise their religion much more faithfully than most of us do our own, I have no leanings whatever to the Church of Rome.

In this matter of Lourdes I have been a doubter—simply because I really knew nothing about it. But, having seen it all with my own eyes, and sensed it all with my own



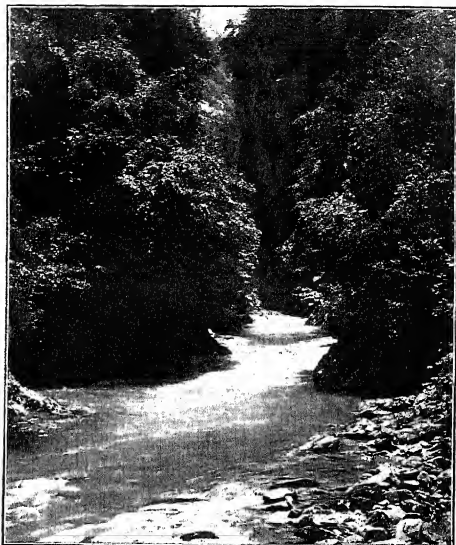
heart, I am brought up against the tremendous and overwhelming fact and import of it.

The cures, which make its name a household word throughout the world, can hardly be doubted. They rest upon the testimony of the greatest surgeons and physicians—testimony in many cases given unwillingly and only perforce. There is the attested case—here is the attested cure. You did your best with the case, and failed. Here is the cure. Examine it to the fullest and satisfy yourselves. Then acknowledge that God's ways are greater than man's. Facts are facts, and these facts are inexplicable by any of the canons of the medical profession.

The authenticity of the manifestations to Bernadette are endorsed by the Bishop of Tarbes's Commission, and accepted by the whole of the Roman Faith after four years' examination, so stringent and exhaustive that one cannot but believe that if the matter were not true its untruth must have been brought to light.

As to the possibility or probability of such manifestations;—in earlier times, when the





*Photo : Dr. W. A. Gostling.*

The Gave de Pau which flows through Lourdes.

[*f. p.* 61

race was younger, they were, if we believe the Scriptures, neither unknown nor regarded doubtfully. Even Balaam's ass perceived what his master set his face against. That they are rare amongst us in these days is, perhaps, our own fault. That they are impossible cannot, I think, be maintained. The finite mind of man can hardly draw a hard and fast line between the possible and the impossible. And, if a thing is not provably impossible, it is possible.

Perhaps, as we climb on our knees the Scala Sancta of the years—a Calvary to most—towards the Cross at the top, we grow larger-minded and more tolerant of other peoples' beliefs.

After seeing what I have seen with my own eyes, and hearing what I have heard from friends who have for years been leading lives of devoted self-sacrifice in the curative work of Lourdes—friends whose absolute honesty I could not for a moment doubt—I can only adapt Bernadette's own simple words and say, 'I am not learned, and I cannot discuss it. I have told you what takes place at

## 62 THE WONDER OF LOURDES

Lourdes, and you yourselves must decide what to think of it.'

But, whatever conclusions you come to, remember this—Lourdes is to-day, without question, one of the great facts and factors in the spiritual life of France and of Europe.

Lourdes is a spiritual radio-active force which shoots its vitalising sparks broadcast through a morally, mentally, and spiritually darkened world, with ever-increasing intensity and benefit.

Lourdes is a quickener of souls, an exalter of hearts and minds, and a proved healer of bodies by means entirely unknown to medical science.

Over 4,000 men and women, surrendered to death as incurables by their doctors, have, by their sudden recovery to perfect health, proved beyond all doubt the miraculous healing power and the absolute verity of Lourdes.

For myself, I believe Lourdes to be a genuine revelation of the goodness of God to a world which, every day, stands more and more in need of it.

Crown 8vo. 2s. 6d. net.

---

# My Lady of the Moor

By JOHN OXENHAM

AUTHOR OF "BARBE OF GRAND BAYOU,"  
"CARETTE OF SARK," "BEES IN AMBER,"  
'ALL'S WELL,' ETC.

"Does anything matter save the fact that the book is a strong, direct and gripping story told with eloquence and fervour, dithyrambically hymning a unique and gracious personality, and giving a message as to the power and beauty of faith and prayer?"—*Catholic Times*.

"A truly beautiful woman, with beauty both of soul and body, as lovable, as pure, as attractive a woman as fiction has produced for many a long day. . . . One is grateful that such books can still be written, and that there are such men as John Oxenham to write them."—*The Universe*.

"In some respects Beatrice is the noblest character of all the many heroines Mr. Oxenham has given us."—*T.P.'s Weekly*.

"It has a fascination which commences with the first page and continues to the last. The book is full of beautiful thoughts and kindly deeds, and will rank among John Oxenham's most attractive stories."—*Methodist Times*.

"The book is clean and fresh as the moorland itself, and its utter sincerity, redeeming it from any suspicion of sentimentality, is impressive."—*Land and Water*.

"As sweet and pure as the clear air of Dartmoor which figures so prominently in this sad but uplifting story."—*Church Family Newspaper*.

"The record of 'a great white friendship' shows the conversion of a revengeful convict, whilst making us familiar with

the personality of 'my lady' and her uplifting creed: 'God never forgets and never neglects. He is very wonderful and such a gentleman.'"—*Daily News*.

"Dartmoor has seldom if ever been more happily turned to the purposes of literary effect than in this new novel of Mr. John Oxenham's."—*Scotsman*.

"A sweet and gracious woman given to prayer and eager to help and to save souls in trouble."—*Sunday Times*.

"It needs no spice of mystery concerning its genesis to help its popularity. It is good enough on its own merits as a powerfully written novel—to buy, to read, and to keep. . . . It is Beatrice, the gracious, tender-hearted, open-handed lady of the moor, who gives the book its peculiar distinction."—*Western Daily Mercury*.

---

LONGMANS, GREEN AND CO.

39 PATERNOSTER ROW, LONDON

NEW YORK, TORONTO

BOMBAY, CALCUTTA, AND MADRAS













UNIVERSAL  
LIBRARY



138 175

UNIVERSAL  
LIBRARY

tion of the apparatus for measuring the pull. Either apparatus may be used in both ways at the same time.

The magnetizing force in the permeameter is expressed by the formula

$$\mathcal{H} = \frac{4\pi N_1 I}{10l},$$

where  $N_1$  = the number of turns on the exciting coil,

$I$  = current in the exciting coil,

and  $l$  = the length of the specimen between the inner surfaces of the yoke.

The same sources of error relative to the value of  $l$ , enter here that were considered in the case of the Hopkinson yoke method of testing iron, Experiment 8.

There are several sources of error in obtaining  $\mathcal{B}$  by the permeameter. However carefully the contact surfaces be polished, experiment has shown that the conditions of the ideal slit are not obtained but that irregularities occur. Again, on account of the polished surfaces, the natural adhesion may be considerable, so that the lifting power may be too great, especially with weak magnetization. Also the loosening of contact occurs gradually and first gives way in one place, so that the resistance of the weakest part and not the mean resistance, is determined.

Finally, the joint is in a position where the magnetic lines diverge in passing into the yoke and consequently the formula for tractive effort does not give the proper value for  $\mathcal{B}$ . This may be remedied to a considerable extent, as was suggested by Ewing, by making the joint at the middle of the bar as in the Hopkinson apparatus.

**Fisher-Hinnen Magnetic Tester.** This apparatus is shown in Figures 9B and 9C. It was designed primarily as a shop apparatus to test short specimens which might be cut directly from a piece of iron to be used in the construction of dynamo machinery. Results sufficiently accurate for ordinary comparative shop tests may be obtained and the method possesses

the advantages of simplicity and rapidity of operation. The sample bars tested in the original apparatus were 80 millimeters in length and 500 square millimeters in cross-sectional area.

In Figure 9B, *D* is the test specimen which just fits between the pole pieces *GG* of the yoke *CC*. About the test piece is an

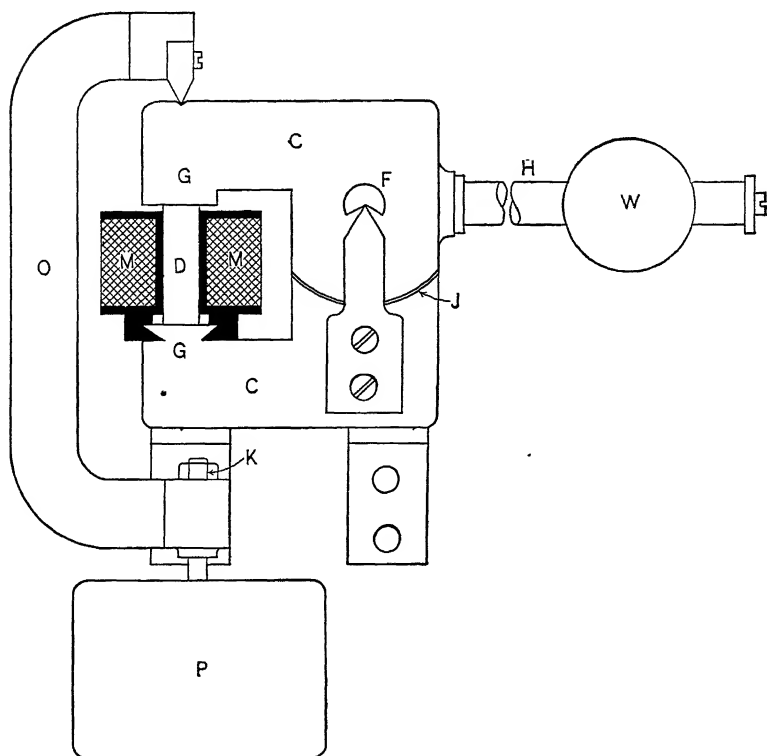


Fig. 9B. Fisher-Hinnen Magnetic Tester.

exciting coil *MM*, through which current is supplied and adjusted in the ordinary way. The yoke *CC* is divided, the lower portion being fixed and the upper part swinging upon knife edges *F* at front and back, thus maintaining the air gap *J* constant no matter what the position of the upper portion of

the yoke may be. The pole surfaces  $GG$ , as well as the ends of the test bar, must be made true. When the test specimen is in place and the current is turned on, the tension along the magnetic lines causes an attraction between the test piece and the poles  $GG$ . The tractive effort is measured by adjusting the weight  $W$  to the proper point on the lever arm  $H$ . The suspension arm  $O$  is used in calibrating the instrument and also, by means of the adjustable stop  $K$ , prevents the upper portion

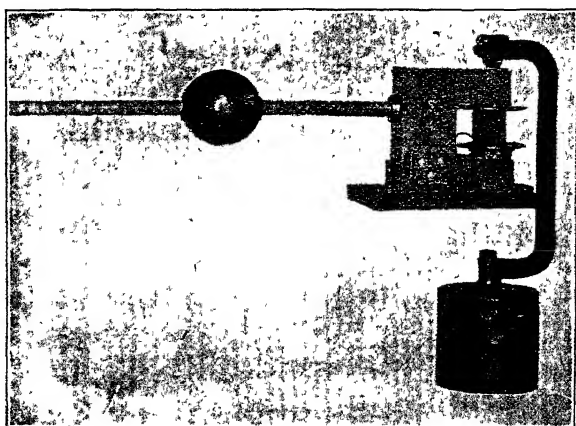


Fig. 9C. Fisher-Hinnen Magnetic Tester.

of the yoke from moving appreciably when the magnetic tension is overcome.

If the suspension arm  $O$  and weight  $P$  are not removed, the apparatus is calibrated by placing various known weights on  $P$  and balancing this pull by moving  $W$  out on the arm  $H$ . The zero reading will then be the point where the weight  $W$  just balances the suspension arm  $O$  and weight arm  $P$ . These latter may be removed for the higher readings, in which event the true reading is the scale reading plus the weights of  $O$  and  $P$ .

Two general methods of testing may be employed. The weight on the lever arm may be adjusted for a given predeter-



mined value of  $\mathcal{B}$  and the current decreased until the contact at  $G$  is broken. Another method is to adjust the exciting current to a given value and then alter the position of the weight until the rupture occurs. In either case care should be taken that the lever arm is in a horizontal position when the readings are taken.

The first method of performing the test has the objection that the values of  $\mathcal{B}$  will be too high for given values of magnetizing current, due to the hysteresis effect in the iron with the descending current.

If the second method is used all hysteresis effect may be eliminated by taking two readings for any one value of magnetizing current, one adjustment being made with increasing current, the other with decreasing current.

In his original apparatus, Fisher-Hinnen used a test piece 25.3 millimeters in diameter or 5 square centimeters in cross-sectional area. If the effect of  $\mathcal{H}$  be neglected in the traction formula, it becomes

$$F_{(\text{grams})} = \frac{\mathcal{B}^2 A}{25,000}.$$

If the area be taken as 5 sq. cm., as above, and the weight expressed in lbs., the formula is

$$F_{(\text{lbs.})} = \frac{\mathcal{B}^2}{5000 \times 453.6},$$

or

$$\mathcal{B} = 1506\sqrt{F}.$$

Figure 9D shows a curve giving the pull in pounds for various values of  $\mathcal{B}$  per square centimeter for a test piece having a cross-sectional area of 5 square centimeters.

For large values of  $\mathcal{B}$  the magnetizing force  $\mathcal{H}$  within the test specimen may be obtained from the formula

$$\mathcal{H} = \frac{4\pi NI}{10l},$$

where  $NI$  = number of exciting ampere turns,  
and  $l$  = the length of the test piece.

In this formula the magnetic reluctance of the yoke  $CC$ , air gap  $J$ , and contact surfaces  $GG$  are neglected. For low mag-

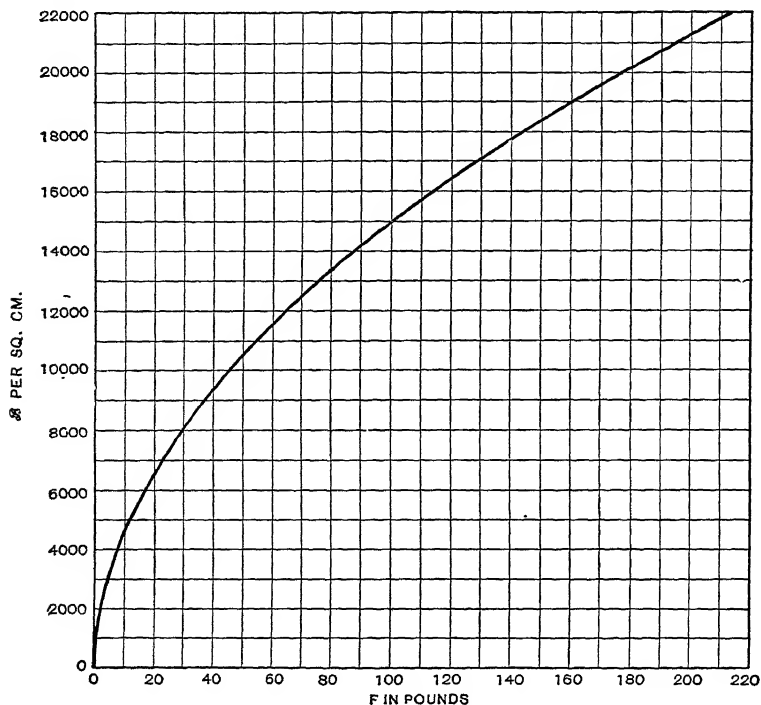


Fig. 9D. Calibration Curve for Fisher-Hinnen Magnetic Tester.

netizations this can not be done without appreciable error and Fisher-Hinnen found for his apparatus, that

$$\frac{1.8}{1000} \mathcal{B} + \frac{0.9}{1000} \mathcal{B}$$

ampere turns had to be added to overcome the reluctance of these parts. With a test piece one centimeter instead of eight centimeters in length this becomes

$$\frac{0.22}{1000} \mathcal{B} + \frac{0.116}{1000} \mathcal{B}.$$

The first term considers the reluctance of the yoke  $CC$ , and the second term that of the air gaps.

**Du Bois Magnetic Balance.** This is an apparatus in which there is no actual separation of iron surfaces in contact, thus

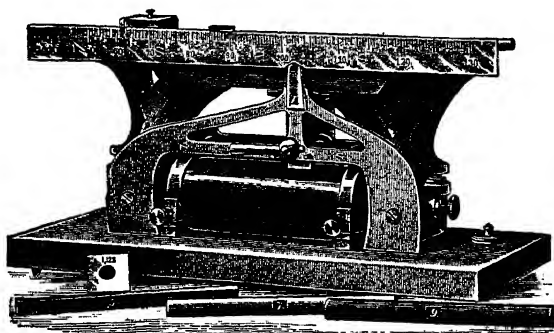


Fig. 9E. Du Bois Magnetic Balance.

eliminating some of the objections referred to above. It is shown in Figures 9E and 9F. The test bar  $T$  is 15 cms. long and 1.128 cms. in diameter or 1 sq. cm. in cross-sectional area.

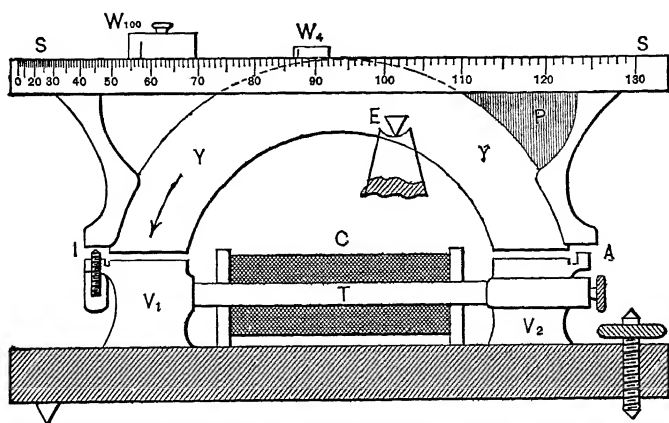


Fig. 9F. Du Bois Magnetic Balance.

The test bar is placed between the two pole pieces  $V_1$ ,  $V_2$ , and the magnetic circuit is completed through the air gaps and

yoke  $YY$ . The yoke swings about a knife edge  $E$  which is placed eccentrically. Equilibrium under conditions of zero magnetization is produced by means of the counter weight  $P$ .

The magnetic attractions at the two air gaps are equal, by reason of the symmetrical arrangement. Because of the unequal lever arms, however, the torsion anti-clockwise is greater than the clockwise torsion. This difference in moments is measured by moving the weights  $WW$  along the scale arm  $SS$ .

The magnetic equilibrium is inherently unstable, but by trial a definite reading is obtained by moving the sliding weights to the position at which the yoke is just detached from the adjustment screw  $I$ . Excessive movement is prevented by the stop  $A$ . The value of  $\mathcal{B}$  is obtained from the balance reading. The value of  $\mathcal{H}$  is obtained from the formula

$$\mathcal{H} = \frac{4\pi NI}{10l},$$

where  $NI$  = the ampere turns on the exciting coil,

and  $l$  = length of the test specimen.

This value of  $\mathcal{H}$  has to be corrected for the effects of the yoke and air gaps. A curve is furnished with each instrument showing the apparent and true values of  $\mathcal{H}$  for various values of  $\mathcal{B}$ .

The instrument is calibrated by testing a standard bar, the magnetic qualities of which are known.

**Ewing Magnetic Balance.** This apparatus is designed to test samples of iron and steel for a single value of  $\mathcal{H}$  which Ewing has taken at 20 c.g.s. units. This value has been chosen as being the best one to give a general idea of the comparative merits of the various kinds of iron and steel used in the construction of dynamo machinery.

For many purposes a single determination, at a sufficiently high magnetizing force, is all that is necessary to show the permeability of the specimen and how it compares with other

test pieces. This is because the general form of the  $B-H$  curve does not differ greatly in the iron used in commercial apparatus. This magnetizing force is sufficiently low to make

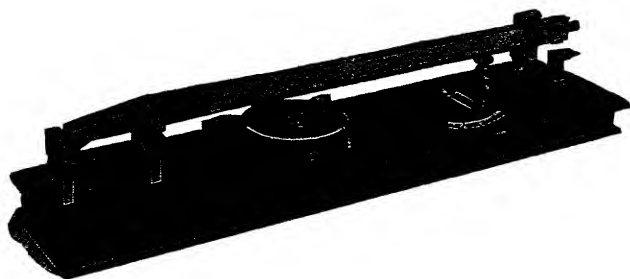


Fig. 9G. Ewing Magnetic Balance.

a wide distinction between good and poor iron, and, on the other hand, it is sufficiently high to indicate the relative merits of the various kinds of iron tested when subjected to high magnetizing forces.

The Ewing Balance is shown in Figures 9G and 9H. The test rod  $D$  is a turned bar,  $\frac{1}{4}$  inch in diameter and 4 inches long.

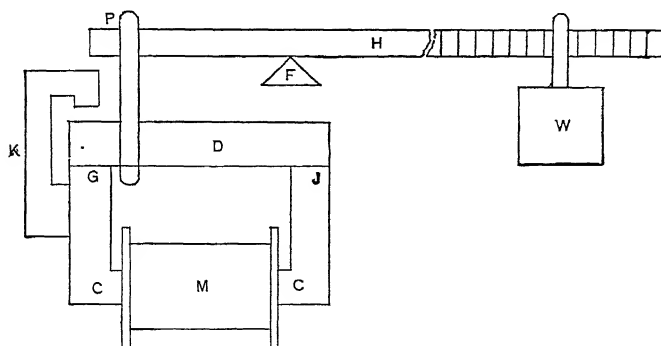


Fig. 9H. Ewing Magnetic Balance.

It rests horizontally upon the two poles  $G$  and  $J$  of the magnet  $CC$ , which is excited by a constant current through the coil  $M$  of such a value as to make the magnetizing force in the rod

about 20 c.g.s. units. The pole  $J$  has a V-shaped notch for the bar to rest in, and the other pole has a slightly convex surface, so that the side of the rod touches it at one point only. The rod requires no preparation beyond turning it to the proper diameter. Its cylindrically turned side touches the convex pole piece in a perfectly definite manner as long as it is free from dirt and rust, and it may be removed and replaced without altering the character of the contact.

To measure the tractive force at the point of contact, a lever arm  $H$  is used, one end of which is connected to the specimen by the link  $P$ . The fulcrum  $F$  is at the pole  $J$ , which latter acts as a magnetic hinge. The weight  $W$  is moved along the lever arm to the point where the magnetic pull at  $G$  is balanced.

This instrument is calibrated by testing various standard rods, the magnetic properties of which are known.

It is so designed that the scale is a linear one. The pull varies at a greater rate than the value of  $\mathcal{B}$ . On the other hand, with the better samples, more of the magnetizing force is taken up in the part of the magnetic circuit which lies without the test piece. By proper designing, these two effects may be made to neutralize so that the scale becomes linear.

A standard is supplied with each instrument and, in making a test, the standard is first placed in the balance and the magnetizing current is adjusted to the value at which the tractive force in the rod is such that the weight  $W$  stands at the place on the beam corresponding to the known value of  $\mathcal{B}$  which a force of 20 c.g.s. units produces in the standard. The sample to be tested is then placed in the balance and a reading taken, the current remaining the same as for the standard piece.

**Data.** Make magnetic tests of several samples of iron, using one of the pieces of apparatus described above. If practicable, take readings over a wide range of magnetic induction and for both increasing and decreasing values of the magnetizing force.

**Curves.** If a series of values of  $\mathcal{B}$  have been obtained in any one piece of iron, plot the  $\mathcal{B}-\mathcal{H}$  and  $\mathcal{B}-\mu$  curves. Also plot a curve using  $\mathcal{B}$  as ordinates and ampere turns per centimeter as abscissas.

**Suggestion.** It is desirable to make tests upon the same kind of iron, using various tractive methods. In this way comparative results may be obtained which will prove of value in deciding upon the relative merits of the various pieces of apparatus.

**Show.** What factors enter into the determination of the true values of  $\mathcal{B}$  and  $\mathcal{H}$  in the apparatus used, and explain clearly just how these true values are obtained.

#### NO. 10. MAGNETIZATION AND PERMEABILITY TESTS OF IRON, USING THE EWING PERMEABILITY BRIDGE.

**References.** Ewing, p. 366; Parshall and Hobart, p. 5; *London Elec.*, vol. 37, p. 11, vol. 38, p. 110, vol. 43, pp. 19 and 41; *Elec. World*, vol. 28, p. 695.

**Object.** The dynamo designer is continually in need of information regarding the magnetic properties of the iron with which he is working. A simple and rapid working method sufficiently accurate for design purposes is therefore necessary. The Ewing Permeability Bridge is designed with this object in view.

**Theory and Method.** This is a method of obtaining the magnetization curve of a sample of iron, by comparison with a standard test piece whose magnetic qualities have been determined.

Figure 10A is a general view, Figure 10B is a representation of the bridge proper, and Figure 10C is a diagram showing the connections to the magnetizing coils, through the controlling dials and switches.

Two magnetizing coils, *A* and *B*, are wound on brass spools placed side by side, and are connected in series. One coil *A*, in which the standard is placed, has 100 turns or 50 turns active, according to how the connection *F* (Figure 10C) is made. The other coil *B*, which is around the test piece, has 210 turns in all. Of this number 10 are connected to the dial *G*, 100 to the dial *H*, and 100 between the 0 and 100 posts of the switch *J*. By this arrangement, any desired number of

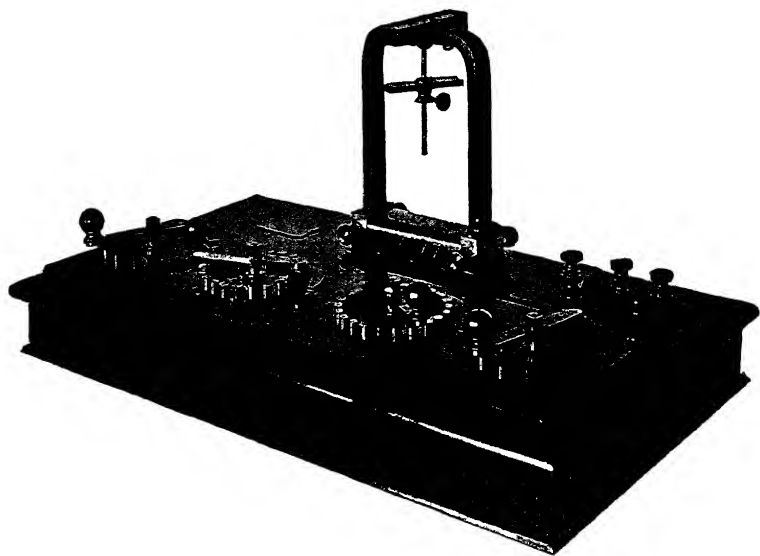


Fig. 10A. Ewing Permeability Bridge.

turns of this coil may be cut into the circuit. The coils are so connected that the resultant magnetism forms a closed magnetic circuit through the two test rods, by way of the heavy soft iron yokes, as shown by the arrows. In other words, the coils are also in series magnetically. *LL* are the terminals and *K* is a reversing switch.

To compensate for the resistance which is cut into or out of the circuit when turns are added to or subtracted from the variable coil, an exactly equal but external resistance is cut out of or into the circuit automatically, as the dial switches



are manipulated. These resistances are shown at *MM* and *NN* on dials *G* and *H*, respectively. The resistance *P* is likewise introduced into the circuit when the 100 turns between the 0 and 100 posts of switch *J* are cut out.

In Figure 10C, with switches *F* and *J* both thrown to 100 and with dial switches *G* on 3 and *H* on 40, the current enters the + binding post *L*, passes through *K*, 3 turns of coil *B*, 7 resistances *MM*, 40 turns of coil *B*, 6 resistances *NN* (each equal to the resistance of 10 turns of coil *B*), 100 turns of coil *B*, switch *J*, switch *F*, 100 turns of coil *A*, switch *K*, and out at the — binding post *L*. In this case there are 100 magnetizing turns on the standard and 143 turns on the test specimen.

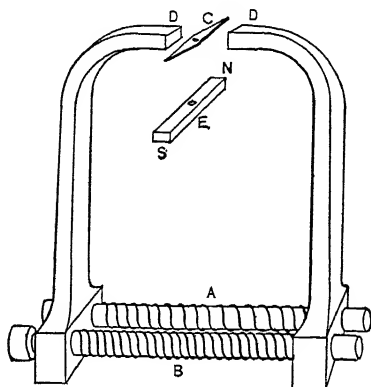


Fig. 10B. Sketch of Ewing Bridge.

Suppose the standard and the test pieces to be of exactly the same material. In this case, when any given current flows through the magnetizing coils, the coils should have the same number of turns each to produce the same degree of magnetization in both pieces of iron. It is evident, then, that to produce the same number of lines in a piece of less permeability than the standard, more magnetizing force, or, in other words, more turns will be required around the test piece than around the standard, the current being the same in the two coils. Similarly, fewer turns will be required to produce the same number of lines in the test piece, if it be of better material, magnetically, than the standard. If a certain current *I* produces a certain number of lines of force  $\phi$  in the standard, and if, for example, 120 *I* ampere turns are necessary to produce the same number of lines  $\phi$  in the test piece, there will be sufficient data to locate the position of one point on the

magnetization curve of the test piece. This is precisely what is done in using the permeability bridge. A certain current is passed through both magnetizing coils, and the number of active turns around the test piece is varied until the magnetic induction is the same in both pieces. This condition is detected by observing the compass needle *C*, Figure 10B, mounted between two iron horns *DD*, which project up from the yokes into which the standard and test pieces are clamped. When the magnetic flux is the same in both pieces, there will be no

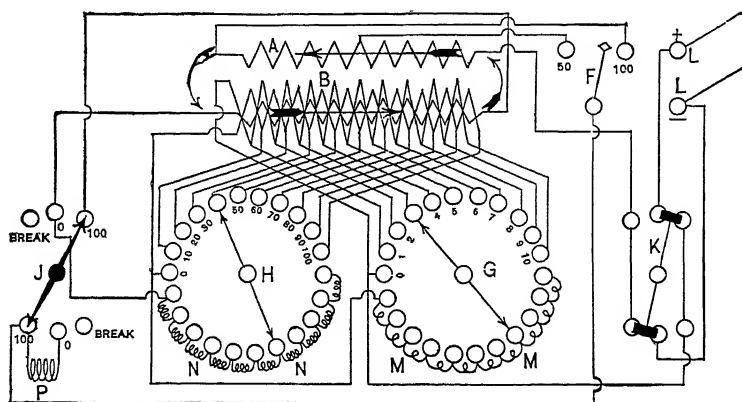


Fig. 10C. Connections of Ewing Permeability Bridge.

magnetic difference of potential between the two yokes, and no leakage of magnetism across the horns of the instrument, and the compass needle will not be deflected. This process of balancing is to be performed for each of the values of current given in the table for the standard. To get rid of all effects of residual magnetism in the test pieces, yokes, and horns, the current is frequently reversed, during the process of balancing, by means of the reversing key. There may be a transient "kick" of the compass needle even when the bridge is balanced, due to the difference in the time rate with which the test pieces take up their magnetism, but the adjustment of turns should be made so that no permanent deflection of the

needle is apparent on reversing the current. It will be found necessary, during the process of balancing, to set the needle at zero by means of the controlling magnet *E* before each reversal of the current.

In testing iron of poor magnetic quality it is necessary, in order to obtain a balance, to use only 50 turns around the standard.

The test pieces are 12.56 cm. long between the yokes and are  $\frac{3}{8}$  of an inch in diameter. The magnetizing force exerted upon the standard, per ampere of current, is

$$\mathcal{H} = \frac{4\pi N}{10l} = \frac{12.56 \times 100}{10 \times 12.56} = 10 \text{ c.g.s. units.}$$

In testing with low magnetizing forces, allowance must be made for the magnetic reluctance of yokes and joints; for a current in amperes, slightly more than 0.1  $\mathcal{H}$  is required to produce the given magnetizing force  $\mathcal{H}$ . In order to take this into consideration, a table is furnished with the standard, stating the values of current necessary to produce given values of magnetic induction in the standard, and the corresponding true values of  $\mathcal{H}$  in the test piece, after correcting for these extra reluctances. The proper mode of procedure, then, is to balance the bridge for each value of current given in the table. Assume that the standard takes 0.22 of an ampere to produce a magnetizing force  $\mathcal{H}$  equal to 1.9 and that the value of  $\mathcal{B}$  in the standard equals 2000. If, on balancing, it is found that 120 turns are required around the test piece, to produce a value of  $\mathcal{B}$  equal to 2000, the magnetizing force for the test piece must be 1.2 times 1.9, or 2.28. The standard provided with the instrument is usually of wrought iron or steel. In testing cast iron, a cast iron standard should be used. If this is not at hand a suitable standard may be made as follows.

A piece of wrought iron is first carefully compared with the standard and its magnetization curve drawn. Then this test piece is reduced in cross-section, which will make its magnetic re-

luctance greater. If, for example, the cross-section is 0.4 of the original value, the same magnetizing force which produced  $\phi$  lines before, will now produce only 0.4  $\phi$ .

**Apparatus.** The apparatus necessary consist of the permeability bridge, samples of iron, storage cells or other constant source of electrical pressure, lamp bank or other resistance for controlling the current, and an ammeter reading to about 10 amperes.

**Connections.** See Figure 10C.

**Data.** The bridge should be balanced and the readings taken for each of the values of the current given in the table accompanying the standard, or for currents approximating these values, so as to insure a convenient spacing of the points along the unknown curve.

DATA FOR HIGH PERMEABILITY STANDARD NO. 109 L, USED AT THE UNIVERSITY OF WISCONSIN. (100 TURNS ON THE STANDARD.)

$B$ .	$H$ .	Current in Amperes.
2,000	1.9	0.22
4,000	2.4	0.29
6,000	2.9	0.35
8,000	3.5	0.44
10,000	4.5	0.55
11,000	5.3	0.64
12,000	6.3	0.76
13,000	8.1	0.95
14,000	10.7	1.24
15,000	17.2	2.00
16,000	31.0	3.40
17,000	59.0	6.40
17,500	80.0	8.50
18,000	110.0	11.50

**Curves.** Draw magnetization curves for all the pieces tested, as well as for the standards employed. The corresponding permeability curves are also to be drawn.

**Suggestion.** If the currents used are not the same as those in the table, computation will be facilitated by plotting an  $I$ -curve for the standard. In fact it does not pay to take the time required to adjust the currents to the exact values given in the table.

**State.** Any errors you think might arise either in the method itself or in using the secondary standard for cast iron.

**Devise.** An electric analogy to the Ewing magnetic balance, using two sources of electric pressure and a galvanometer and explain the action.

## NO. 11. HYSTERESIS TESTS OF IRON BY THE BALLISTIC METHOD.

**References.** Ewing, pp. 93, 356 and 360; C. P. Steinmetz, *Transactions A. I. E. E.*, vol. 9, 1892, pp. 3 and 621; Gerard, p. 87; DuBois, pp. 225, 301 and 332; Carhart and Patterson, p. 311; Jackson's "Dynamost," p. 69; Sheldon, p. 256; Parr, P. E. T., p. 162; Armagnat, p. 542; Thompson's Design, p. 9; Thompson's "Lectures," p. 75; Thompson's "Dynamost," p. 133; F. G. Bailey, *Proc. Royal Soc.*, vol. 60, 1896, p. 182; R. Beattie and R. C. Clinker, *London Elec.*, vol. 37, 1896, p. 723; J. A. Ewing, *London Elec.*, vol. 43, 1899, pp. 19 and 41.

**Object.** Hysteresis loss in iron plays an important part in determining the heating and the efficiency of electrical apparatus subject to rapidly varying magnetic density. It is, therefore, important to know the constants for computing this loss. The ballistic method is the standard method for testing hysteresis loss.

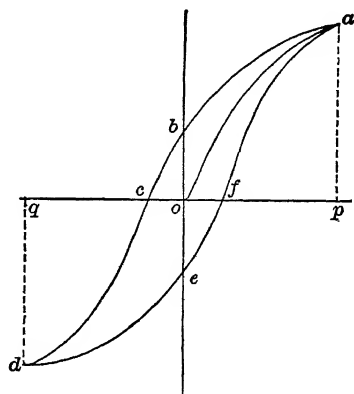


Fig. 11A. Magnetic Cycle or Hysteresis Loop.

**Theory and Method.** When a piece of magnetically neutral iron is placed within a solenoid, and the current increased from zero to a value  $op$ , Figure 11A, the magnetism will rise along the curve  $oa$  to a value  $pa$ . On decreasing the current to zero, the

magnetization will fall along the curve  $ab$  to the value  $ob$ , representing the retentiveness of the iron. Reversing the current and increasing it to a value  $oc$ , this magnetism is reduced to zero and  $oc$  represents the coercive force of the iron. On further increasing the current to a value  $oq$ , equal numerically to  $op$ , the magnetism rises in reverse direction to a value  $qd$ , equal in value to  $pa$ . If the current be now decreased to zero, reversed, and again increased to value  $op$ , a curve  $defa$ , will be described symmetrical with the curve  $abcd$ , and forming with it a closed loop, known as the hysteresis loop.

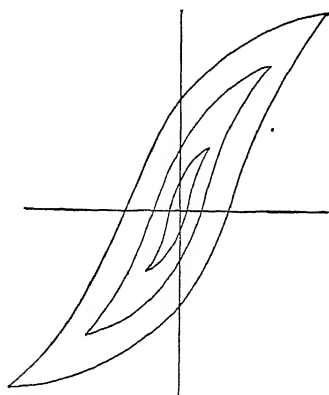


Fig. 11B. Hysteresis Loops with Various Maximum Magnetic Inductions in the same Iron.

The area of this loop represents a loss of energy which may be represented by the formula

$$\int_{-\mathfrak{B}_1}^{\mathfrak{B}_1} \mathcal{H} d\mathfrak{B},$$

the proof of which may be found in some of the references.

$\mathfrak{B}_1$  is here the common value of the two maxima of density and  $\mathcal{H}$  the instantaneous value of the magnetizing force. If several loops are traced, with varying maximum values of  $\mathfrak{B}_1$  for the same piece of iron, the losses will be represented by the respective areas, Figure 11B.

Steinmetz has shown that these areas vary as the 1.6 power of the magnetic density, or

$$\int_{-\mathfrak{B}_1}^{\mathfrak{B}_1} \mathcal{H} d\mathfrak{B} = K\mathfrak{B}^{1.6}.$$

The power lost in hysteresis is

$$P = \eta V f \mathfrak{B}^{1.6} \times 10^{-7},$$

where  $\eta$  is the hysteresis coefficient,

$V$  is the volume of the iron in cubic centimeters,

$f$  is the frequency of reversal in cycles per second,

and  $P$  is the power in watts.

The following is a table of values of  $\eta$  for various qualities of iron and steel.

Best wrought iron and steel sheets.....	0.001
Good soft wrought iron and steel sheets.....	0.002
Ordinary soft iron. ....	0.003
Annealed cast steel.....	0.008
Ordinary cast steel. ....	0.012
Ordinary cast iron. ....	0.016
Hard cast iron and tempered cast steel.....	0.025

In the calculation of hysteresis losses it is convenient to have the corresponding values of  $B$  and  $\eta B^{1.6}$ . The following table has been made out to facilitate this computation. The value of the coefficient  $\eta$  has been taken at 0.001. Any other value of the coefficient may be substituted by multiplying by the ratio of this value to 0.001.

TABLE OF VALUES OF  $\eta B^{1.6}$  ( $\eta = 0.001$ ).

$B$	$\eta B^{1.6}$	$B$	$\eta B^{1.6}$	$B$	$\eta B^{1.6}$	$B$	$\eta B^{1.6}$
500	20.8	8,000	1,758	15,500	5,064	23,000	9,523
1,000	63.1	8,500	1,936	16,000	5,328	23,500	9,856
1,500	120.7	9,000	2,122	16,500	5,596	24,000	10,194
2,000	191.3	9,500	2,314	17,000	5,871	24,500	10,536
2,500	273.3	10,000	2,512	17,500	6,150	25,000	10,882
3,000	365.8	10,500	2,716	18,000	6,433	25,500	11,232
3,500	468.3	11,000	2,925	18,500	6,722	26,000	11,587
4,000	579.8	11,500	3,141	19,000	7,015	26,500	11,945
4,500	700.1	12,000	3,363	19,500	7,312	27,000	12,308
5,000	828.6	12,500	3,589	20,000	7,615	27,500	12,675
5,500	965.1	13,000	3,822	20,500	7,922	28,000	13,045
6,000	1,109.0	13,500	4,060	21,000	8,233	28,500	13,420
6,500	1,261.0	14,000	4,303	21,500	8,549	29,000	13,798
7,000	1,420.0	14,500	4,552	22,000	8,869	29,500	14,181
7,500	1,583.0	15,000	4,806	22,500	9,192	30,000	14,568

This formula for hysteresis loss applies to the special case of equal and opposite magnetizations, induced by a magnetizing force that varies from a maximum in one direction to an equal

maximum in the opposite direction, and with a regularity in the time of each cycle. It represents the condition of the core of an alternating current transformer when one of the coils is connected to a source of alternating current.

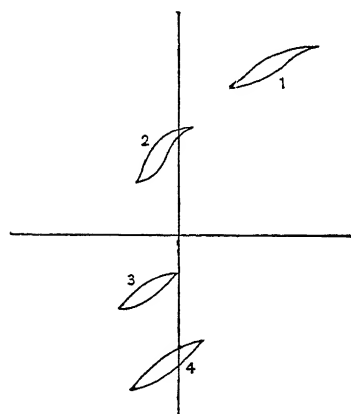


Fig. 11C. Isolated Hysteresis Loops Produced by Pulsating Currents and Unsymmetrical Alternating Currents.

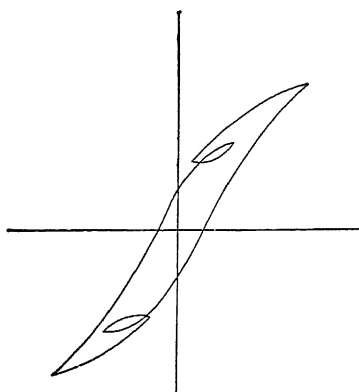


Fig. 11D. Magnetic Cycle Produced by Alternating Current with Toothed Wave.

It is conceivable how a pulsating current could produce loops like 1 and 3, Figure 11C, or how an alternating current with current values that are different for the two directions could produce the loops 2 and 4. Figure 11D represents a magnetic cycle produced by an alternating current which, at a certain critical value while on the decrease, suddenly rises and then falls off to zero and reverses. In all these cases the formula would have to be modified to suit the conditions.

Again, in the armature core of a direct current dynamo or motor, the conditions are still different. The magnetizing force is constant, and the change of the direction of magnetization is caused by the rotation of the iron core.

Swinburne suggested that, according to Ewing's theory of magnetism, a piece of iron rotated in a constant magnetic field, would exhibit little or no hysteresis if the field was very



strong. This was later shown experimentally to be true by Bailey, Beattie, Clinker and others.\*

The results show that the loss reaches a maximum when  $\mathcal{B}$  is about 17,000 lines per square centimeter, for iron such as is used in armature cores, and that it reduces to a minimum value at about 22,000; and from there on it remains nearly constant. This is of interest to the designer because the densities in armature teeth often run above 22,000.

The term hysteresis, as applied to a piece of iron rotating in a magnetic field of constant value, is objectionable on account of the root meaning of the word. *Molecular friction* has been introduced and is finding favor as a term descriptive of this distinct phenomenon.

In making the test the ring method should be used, connections being made as in Figure 7, excepting that in addition to the reversing switch a graduated resistance is added, portions of which may be cut in or out suddenly without interrupting the circuit, thus decreasing or increasing the exciting current by steps. By this means the increments of magnetism are measured for ascending and descending values of excitation. It is called the "step by step" method. Great care must be used in taking observations, as errors are in this case cumulative. The reversing switch is used merely to reverse the excitation as it passes through the zero value.

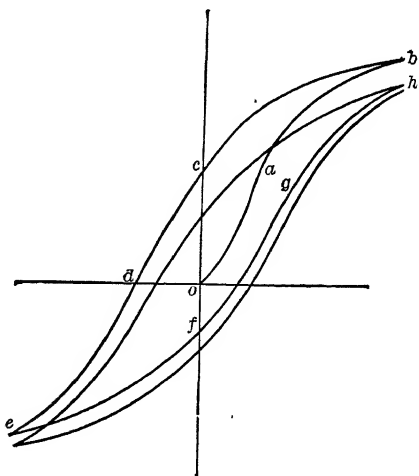


Fig. 11E. Effect of Residual Magnetism on Hysteresis Loop.

\* See references.

The effect of residual magnetism in displacing the  $X$  axis with reference to the hysteresis loop, is interesting in this connection. Suppose, Figure 11E, that the iron is entirely free from magnetism at the start, and that the initial magnetizing curve is  $oab$ . As the magnetizing force is reduced, reversed, and brought to a maximum again, the curve passes through the points  $bcde$ . As the magnetizing force is again reduced, it is seen that there is some residual magnetism *of* in the reverse direction to that which was first present. The result is that the returning portion  $fgh$  of the hysteresis loop falls below the initial curve  $oab$  and the loop is not quite closed. If the reversal process is again carried out, the hysteresis loop obtained will fall slightly below the first one. If this process is repeated a number of times, the difference between any one loop and the one immediately preceding it becomes very small and they finally merge into one common reëntrant hysteresis loop.

**Data.** Remove any residual magnetism in the test ring by first magnetizing it beyond the residual and then reversing the current in the exciting coil a number of times, at the same time gradually reducing it to zero. After the residual magnetism has been removed, adjust the pressure source and the controlling resistances to give the range of variation necessary for the desired hysteresis loop. Then pass the iron through several cycles before taking any measurements. The number of cycles necessary to produce a closed loop varies with the iron and the maximum magnetizing force used, but in general eight or ten cycles will be found sufficient.

Using the step by step method, take a series of observations of sufficient number to trace the curve  $oabcdefa$ . Using a different maximum exciting current, trace several hysteresis loops, as  $abcdefa$ , Figure 11A.

If the constant of the galvanometer is not known, determine it by one of the methods shown in Experiments 5 and 6.

Measure the ring carefully so as to be able to calculate its

volume and cross-section. Note the number of turns in both the primary and secondary windings. Measure the resistance of the secondary circuit.

**Cautions.** Be careful that all the readings are accurate; any errors made at one step will appear in all successive readings.

The galvanometer resistance will probably have to be adjusted for great sensitiveness, so as to measure a small increment of magnetism; be careful not to make or break the circuit while the galvanometer circuit is closed.

If it is found on an inspection of the results that some of the observations are not close enough together, demagnetize the iron and retrace the curve, without taking observations until the space to be filled is reached. This is readily accomplished by watching the exciting current.

**Calculate.** The cross-section and volume of the ring. Calculate the values of  $\mathcal{B}$  and  $\mathcal{H}$  from the formulas given in Experiment 7. The *increments* of  $\mathcal{B}$  will be given in this case and not the total values.

Calculate from each measured area of the hysteresis loop, the value of

$$\int_{-\mathcal{B}}^{\mathcal{B}} \mathcal{H} d\mathcal{B}.$$

This is done by multiplying the area of the loop by the proper constants according to the scales of abscissas and ordinates. For instance, suppose the cross-sectioning be in millimeters and a unit of the magnetizing force  $\mathcal{H}$  is represented by two millimeters, and each millimeter on the scale of ordinates represents a value of magnetic induction  $\mathcal{B}$  equal to 200 lines per square centimeter, then the value of the definite integral will be expressed by the relation

$$\begin{aligned} \int_{-\mathcal{B}}^{\mathcal{B}} \mathcal{H} d\mathcal{B} &= \text{area of loop in sq. mms.} \times 200 \times \frac{1}{2} \\ &= 100 (\text{area of loop in sq. mms.}). \end{aligned}$$

Calculate the value of the coefficient  $\eta$  for each loop, and also the loss in watts due to hysteresis for a frequency of 60 cycles per second.

**Curves.** Plot curves of your calculated values of  $\mathcal{B}$  and  $\mathcal{H}$ .

**Show.** That the areas of the hysteresis loops vary as the 1.6 power of the magnetic induction.

**Explain.** How tests might be made on iron to determine the hysteresis loss for the conditions under which a dynamo armature operates.

Why it is that we may expect a small hysteresis loss when an armature core is rotated in a very strong magnetic field.

Explain, using a curve, how iron is demagnetized by an alternating exciting current of gradually decreasing value.

## NO. 12. HYSTERESIS TESTS OF IRON, USING A HYSTERESIS TESTER.

**References.** J. A. Ewing, *Journal I. E. E.*, vol. 24, 1895, p. 398; H. F. Parshall and H. M. Hobart, *London Eng.*, vol. 65, 1898, p. 40; J. A. Ewing, *London Elec.*, vol. 43, 1899, pp. 19 and 41; Frank Holden, *Elec. World*, vol. 25, 1895, p. 687; Parshall and Hobart, p. 9; Sheldon, p. 260; Armagnat, p. 559.

**Object.** In electromagnetic apparatus containing iron which is continuously subjected to rapid changes in magnetic density, the hysteresis loss becomes an important factor from the standpoints of efficiency and temperature. The object is to determine the hysteresis loss in various samples of iron such as are used in the parts of apparatus which are subjected to these fluctuating densities. The Ewing, Holden, and other hysteresis testers offer means of rapidly doing this.

**Theory and Method.** A number of hysteresis testers have been devised at various times. Some of these show the hysteresis loss when iron is revolved in a fixed magnetic field, as in the armature core of a dynamo, while others give more nearly the loss due to hysteresis when the magnetism passes

through a zero value in reversing, as in the core of a transformer. The Holden Hysteresis Meter is an example of the former while the Ewing Hysteresis Tester is of the latter class. In the Ewing tester the magnetic circuit varies as the test piece is rotated, and the conditions, therefore, are not the same as in the transformer.

**Ewing Hysteresis Tester.** This instrument, Figure 12A, consists essentially of two parts, the carrier and the permanent magnet. The iron to be tested is cut into strips, the number required depending upon the thickness of the sheet. If transformer iron of the usual gauge is tested, six or seven of these strips may be used; whereas, if the somewhat thicker iron used in armatures is tested, a smaller number of the strips will be needed. The bundle of iron strips is then placed in the carrier and rotated, by means of a friction pulley and driving wheel, between the poles of the permanent magnet. The result is that its magnetism is periodically reversed. The work done in reversing the magnetism, due to the hysteresis loss, causes a mechanical moment to be exerted by the revolving sample upon the magnet. The latter, being supported upon knife edges in line with the axis of the carrier, tends to follow the sample, and is deflected through an angle which is proportional to the work expended per cycle. Since a certain amount of work is done for each reversal, whatever the frequency, the deflection is independent of the speed, pro-

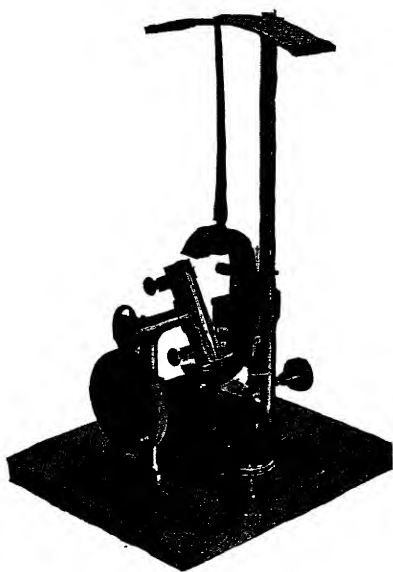


Fig. 12A. Ewing Hysteresis Tester.

vided the latter is not sufficiently high to cause appreciable eddy current effects, or not so low as to cause a periodic movement of the needle. The magnet is damped to prevent swinging, by means of a vane which dips into a reservoir of oil.

This method of determining hysteresis loss consists in a comparison of the deflection produced by the sample, with those of standard test pieces whose hysteresis losses are known. Deflections are proportional to the hysteresis of the iron, even if the samples compared are of widely different qualities. The exact mode of procedure is as follows.

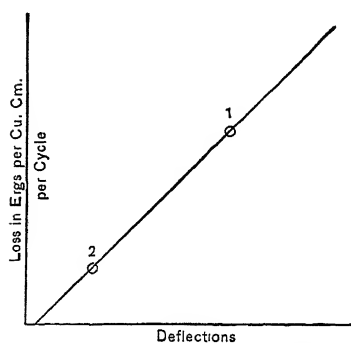


Fig. 12B. Calibration Curve of Ewing Hysteresis Tester.

Two standards are furnished with the instrument, which have widely different hysteresis losses. The deflections produced by both of these are plotted on cross-section paper, Figure 12B, using the given hysteresis losses as ordinates and the deflections obtained as abscissas. A straight line is drawn through the points thus obtained. The test sample is then placed in the carrier, its

deflection obtained and the point on the above mentioned line, corresponding to this deflection, is marked. The hysteresis loss for the test sample is then shown by the ordinate of this point. The strips for the test sample should be the exact length of the standard, and may be taken about five eighths of an inch wide.

The data given for the two standards, used at the University of Wisconsin, are as follows:—

<i>Standard.</i>	<i>Hysteresis loss in ergs. per cu. cm. per cycle.</i>
1	2,775
2	325

This loss is based on the assumption that  $\mathcal{B}$  equals 4000.

The loss at any other value of  $\mathcal{B}$  is easily obtained from the law

$$\text{Hysteresis loss} = K\mathcal{B}^{1.6},$$

where  $K$  is a constant.

In taking data, observe the deflections, first of the two standards, and then of several test samples. A number of observations should be taken, and the deflections read in both directions for each sample. To eliminate any zero error, the total or double deflection should be used.

The results obtained should be shown in tabulated form, and losses indicated in *watts per cu. cm. per cycle per second*.

The only graphical representation is the above mentioned straight line. The points for each of the samples tested should be indicated on the curve sheet.

In handling standards be careful not to bend them, as this changes the hysteresis constant.

The total flux of a permanent magnet is constant. The proportion of this flux which passes through the test pieces depends upon the relative reluctances of the test piece and the surrounding leakage paths.

The samples should be built up so as to have approximately the same cross-section as the standard pieces. An exactly equal cross-section is not necessary, since it has been shown experimentally that the deflection will be almost exactly the same, even with considerable variation in the cross-section of the test sample.

**Holden Hysteresis Meter.** This instrument, shown in Figure 12C, measures the hysteresis loss in sheet iron discs or rings, resulting from a rotation of the magnetic field with respect to the iron under test. Here the ordinary conditions are reversed, and the magnet rotates. The test rings are held by a fiber frame so as to be concentric with a vertical shaft which works freely on a pivot bearing at its lower end. The rings have an outside diameter of about 3.5 inches, a width of about 0.5 inch, and are built up to a thickness of about one half

inch. The hysteresis loss is measured by the magnetic drag on the core, which is free to turn against the restraining action of a helical spring surrounding the shaft and attached to it at one end. A pointer attached to the spring is mounted at the upper end of the shaft and moves over a circular scale, showing the force exerted upon the spring to bring the ring back to the zero position. The spring having been calibrated, the hysteresis loss may be readily determined.

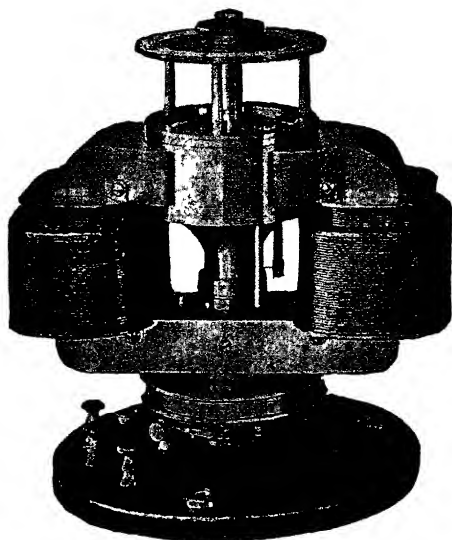


Fig. 12C. Holden Hysteresis Meter.

A pressure coil, which surrounds but does not touch the ring, has its terminals connected to a voltmeter through a two part commutator which revolves with the magnet. The number of turns on the coil, the cross-section of the sample, the speed of the revolving magnet, and the constant of the voltmeter being known, the magnetic induction in the ring may be determined.

Carried on the shaft below the magnet is a pulley which is belted to the source of power. In operating, the de-



flections to be produced on the voltmeter at a given speed, with the desired inductions in the ring, are first determined. The speed ordinarily used is 500 revolutions per minute. The magnet being run at the desired speed, the field current is adjusted until the calculated deflection is produced on the voltmeter, and then the force exerted upon the helical spring, necessary to keep the ring in the zero position, is read by means of the pointer on the scale.

The scale reading represents the total loss, which is due to hysteresis and eddy currents combined. By varying the angular velocity of the magnet, maintaining the same induction, additional data may be obtained by means of which the eddy current loss may be separated and subtracted. This separation depends upon the

fact that the power lost due to hysteresis, with constant induction, varies directly as the speed, while the eddy current loss varies as the square of the speed. From the data obtained the power lost in watts per cu. cm. per cycle per second is calculated for the various speeds at the same induction. These results are plotted as shown by

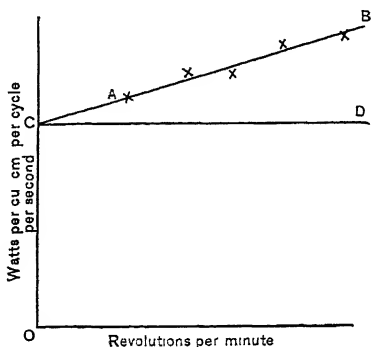


Fig. 12D. Separation of Hysteresis and Eddy Currents in the Holden Method.

using watts lost per cu. cm. per cycle per second as ordinates and speeds as abscissas. If the curve is continued until it strikes the  $Y$  axis at  $C$  and the line  $CD$  is drawn parallel to the  $X$  axis, the ordinate  $OC$  will represent the loss in watts per cu. cm. per cycle per second due to hysteresis.

A modified form of the Holden Hysteresis Meter, shown in Figure 12E, employs electro-magnets of such high reluctance that practically all the magneto-motive force is used up in the magnetic path outside of the sample ring. In this case there is

no need of a separate determination of the induction for each test, as a given magnetizing current will produce the same magnetic induction in all cases. As seen from the figure, the electro-magnet is changed into two of much greater length, and of a cross-section about one-third that of the sample ring. The air gap is made as small as possible, so that there is but little leakage. In this form the rings are allowed to rotate in opposition to the action of the spring and to carry a pointer over the scale, so that the instrument is direct reading.

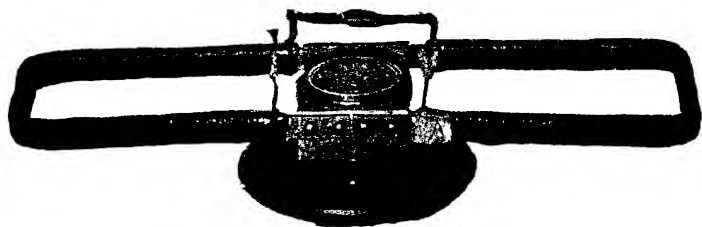


Fig. 12E. Holden Hysteresis Meter (modified form).

In general, a correction has to be made for volume and cross-section, since the rings do not, owing to varying thickness, make piles of the same height.

**Data.** Make a series of tests with both testers, if practicable, using the same kinds of iron and taking the same magnetic inductions.

Tabulate all data and separate the eddy current from the hysteresis loss, in the test with the Holden tester, by taking readings of total loss at the same induction but at different speeds, as described above.

**Curves.** In the separation of the eddy current loss from the hysteresis loss, in the test with the Holden tester, plot a curve for each induction used, taking speeds as abscissas and watts lost per cu. cm. per cycle per second as ordinates.

**Explain.** The fact that the deflection does not vary appreciably, even with a considerable change in the cross-section of the test sample, in the case of the Ewing tester.

Why it is so essential that the length of the test sample should be exact, when using the Ewing tester.

Why the calibration curve of the Ewing tester does not necessarily pass through the origin.

**Describe.** The method employed in calibrating the Holden hysteresis meter.

**Show.** By an example, taking two speeds, one of which is twice the other, that the method of separation of losses shown in Figure 12D gives a division in which one loss varies directly as the speed and the other as the square of the speed.

**Compare.** The results obtained by hysteresis testers with those obtained on the same iron by using the ballistic method.

**Discuss.** The relative advantages and disadvantages of the different methods of measuring the power lost due to hysteresis.

### **No. 13. THE EFFECT OF REVERSAL OF ROTATION AND REVERSAL OF EXCITATION ON THE DIRECTION OF PRESSURE OF A DYNAMO.**

**References.** Houston and Kennelly, p. 303; Fisher-Hinnen, p. 125; Thompson's "Dynamotors," p. 22; Sheldon, p. 16; Jackson's "Dynamotors," p. 99; Wiener, p. 9; Hawkins and Wallis, p. 39; Kapp's "Dynamotors," p. 145; Arnold's "Armature Windings," p. 3; Arnold's "Dynamotors," p. 3.

**Object.** One of the most common occurrences in practice is the reversal of the direction of rotation of a dynamo. Perhaps it even more frequently occurs that the excitation is reversed, as this sometimes happens accidentally. It is, therefore, necessary that the effect of these reversals be thoroughly understood.

**Method.** The effect of the direction of rotation upon the direction of pressure is determined by separately exciting the

field, and noting the direction of the deflection of a direct current voltmeter when the armature is rotated first in one direction and then in the other. If the fields are strongly magnetized, rotation by hand will suffice.

Reverse the field excitation and determine its effect on the direction of generated pressure.

A self excited machine will pick up in only one direction, unless the residual magnetism be reversed by some external means.

**Explain.** The reasons for the different results obtained, and devise a general rule or explanation.

**Show.** By the aid of diagrams, just what would have to be done with the connections of a machine if it were necessary, for any reason, to change the direction of its rotation, without changing the polarity of its terminals. Consider series, shunt and compound wound machines.

#### NO. 14. STARTING OF SHUNT AND SERIES MOTORS ON CONSTANT PRESSURE CIRCUITS.

**References.** Houston and Kennelly, p. 297; Fisher-Hinnen, pp. 106 and 124; Sheldon, p. 69; Thompson's "Dynamos," p. 486; Carus-Wilson, pp. 60 and 94; Wiener, p. 423; Parham and Shedd, p. 36.

**Object.** A motor may be conveniently used as a source of power in many of the experiments which follow. It is desirable to understand the simple principle of the motor and also the precautions to be observed in starting and operating one.

**Theory and Method.** When a motor is running it has all the essential characteristics of a dynamo, and its armature generates a pressure proportional to the speed and to the magnetism. This pressure opposes the impressed pressure and is called the counter electromotive force of the motor. The current in the armature is equal to the difference between these

pressures divided by the armature resistance. This resistance is always made as low as possible, and the resistance drop for normal full load current is very small in comparison with the counter pressure under working conditions. When the armature is stationary there is no counter pressure, and the current is equal to the impressed pressure divided by the armature resistance. Under this condition, if the normal pressure is impressed upon the armature, an excessive current will flow and disastrous results may follow. It is therefore necessary to introduce an additional resistance in series with the armature during the time the motor is coming up to speed. Such a starting resistance is especially necessary if the motor is started under a heavy load. It should be variable and so arranged as to be completely in circuit at the time the current is turned on, and entirely cut out after the motor has attained its normal speed. The resistance drop in the starting box takes the place of the counter e. m. f. of the armature.

To start a series motor, a variable resistance is placed in the circuit and gradually cut out as the motor comes up to speed. A series motor should be started under load. If started on light load the field may become so weak, due to the small exciting current, that the armature will attain an abnormal speed.

In starting a shunt motor, the field must be fully excited. This may be tested by holding a screw-driver or a piece of iron in the leakage field. The controlling resistance is placed in the armature circuit only, as shown in Figure 14A. In motor starting boxes, the resistances are generally so proportioned that the armature current at the moment of starting is equal to 150 percent of the full load current.

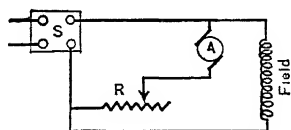


Fig. 14A. Shunt Motor with Starting Resistance.

The proper method of starting a shunt wound motor is to first close the main switch and then gradually cut out the re-

sistance in the starting box as the armature comes up to speed. When the lever arm is turned to its limit, all of the resistance has been cut out and the armature has the full pressure of supply impressed upon it. The armature should be running at or near normal speed before the resistance is cut out entirely. The motor should not be run for any length of time at any intermediate point of the starting box unless the resist-

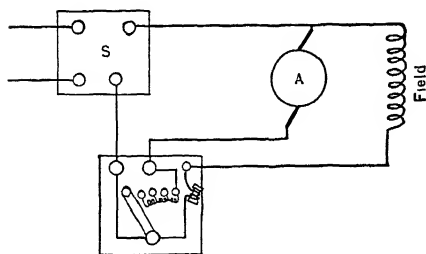


Fig. 14B. Shunt Motor with Automatic Release Starting Box.

ance has been especially designed for controlling the speed of the motor.

In stopping the motor the main switch should be opened first and then, if the starting box has no automatic release, the lever arm should be thrown back. Insurance

companies require that starting boxes be provided with an automatic release. The reason for this is that much damage has resulted in the past because of the lever arm being left in the running position when the machine is stopped. This itself is not injurious but very often the motor is started up again with the resistance entirely cut out and the result is that the full pressure of the generator is impressed upon the armature while it is stationary and disastrous results are likely to follow. The automatic release is shown in Figure 14B. It consists essentially of a small electro-magnet, the exciting coil of which is placed in series with the field circuit of the motor, a soft iron armature or keeper on the lever arm, and a spring attached to the lever arm in such a way that it is in tension when the arm is turned on. As soon as the main switch is closed, the coil of the electro-magnet is excited, and when all the resistance is cut out, the soft iron keeper is attracted by the electro-magnet and the lever is held in this position against the tension of the spring. In stopping the motor, the main switch is opened,

and when the motor slows down, the electro-magnet releases the lever and the spring carries it back to the starting position. This automatic release operates not only if the main circuit is opened but also if the field circuit is accidentally broken. If the field circuit be accidentally broken in Figure 14A, the armature will at once accelerate to an abnormal speed, and in fact is liable to fly to pieces. This is due to the fact that, in order to supply the required counter electromotive force on residual magnetism, a high speed is necessary.

The reason for opening the main switch first in stopping the motor is that then the field magnetism is gradually reduced as the motor slows down. Although the supply is cut off from the mains, the generator action of the armature continues to supply field excitation until the retaining magnet no longer holds the lever against the action of the spring. It is not dangerous to break the field circuit at a low excitation. If, on the other hand, the armature circuit is broken by means of the starting box, opening the main switch will then break the field circuit suddenly. This is undesirable because the potential energy contained in the magnetic field must escape in the form of an electric current, set up by the pressure of self-induction which is the result of the change in magnetism when the field circuit is broken. The quicker the break, the greater will be the pressure generated; that is, the intensity factor of the energy, or the pressure, will be greater since the energy must be dissipated in a shorter time. In large machines where the amount of this magnetic energy is considerable, the pressure of self induction will often be sufficient to puncture the insulation of the field winding.

Many commercial starting boxes are now so connected that the field is not excited until the lever is moved to the first resistance notch. The mere closing of the main switch does not excite the field in this case. This modification is the result of experience with people who form the habit of shutting down a motor by forcing the lever over to its initial position,

without opening the main switch, thus leaving the field on during idle hours without the ventilation due to the fanning action of the armature. This may also happen if the power is cut off and again turned on after the motor has been automatically stopped. Figure 14C shows the connections for a

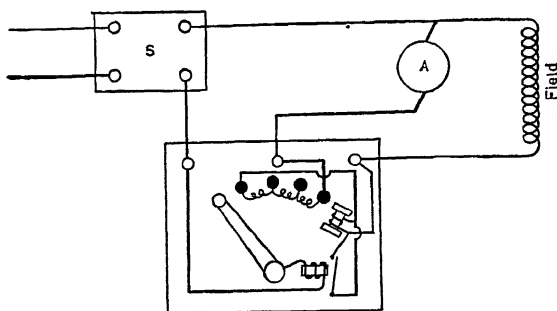


Fig. 14C. Shunt Motor with Overload Release Starting Box.

shunt motor starting box provided with an overload release. This release consists of an electromagnet in series with the armature, which operates its keeper at a predetermined value of the armature current. The keeper closes a local switch which short circuits the coil of the retaining magnet.

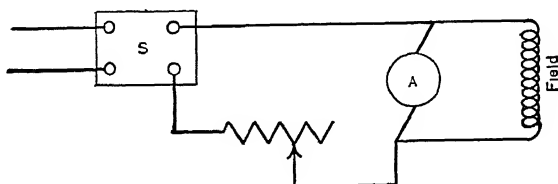


Fig. 14D. Shunt Motor with Faulty Connections.

**Data.** Start several shunt motors with starting boxes of different design. Start a series motor. Record your experiences.

**Caution.** In accelerating motors do it slowly; the power required to accelerate rapidly is comparatively great and may cause a belt to run off its pulleys or possibly to break.



Shunt motors, in testing departments and laboratories, are often operated separately excited. This should be avoided if possible, for a circuit breaker cannot be depended upon to act quickly

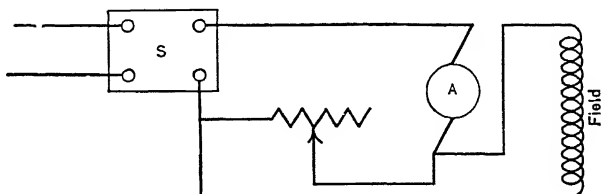


Fig. 14E. Shunt Motor with Faulty Connections.

enough on a failure of excitation. When separate excitation is used every precaution should be taken to prevent failure of the excitation.

**Questions.** Beginners often connect shunt motors as shown in Figures 14D and 14E. What will happen in each case?

#### **No. 15. REVERSAL OF MOTORS. COMPARISON OF THE DIRECTION OF ROTATION AS A MOTOR WITH THAT OF THE SAME MACHINE RUN AS A DYNAMO, THE CONNECTIONS REMAINING THE SAME.**

**References.** Fisher-Hinnen, p. 125; Houston and Kennelly, p. 304; Arnold's "Dynamos," p. 190; Sheldon, p. 161; Thompson's "Dynamos," p. 486; Carus-Wilson, pp. 60 and 94; Parham and Shedd, p. 36; Wiener, p. 423; Hawkins and Wallis, p. 68.

**Object.** The comparison between generator and motor conditions not only gives a clearer conception of principles; but also shows what dynamos have their direction of rotation reversed if, for any reason, they become motors while in operation.

The effect upon the direction of rotation, for both series and shunt motors, is to be observed for each of the following conditions.

- (a) When the current in the field is reversed.
- (b) When the current in the armature is reversed.
- (c) When the currents in both field and armature are reversed.

**Method.** First run the machine as a dynamo with field connections such that it will "pick up" as a self excited machine. Then take off the belt and, leaving all connections on the machine the same, run it as a motor, the positive terminal of the line being connected to what was the positive generator terminal; and note the direction of rotation. Reverse the field current. With the field excited in the original direction, reverse the armature current. With the connections of both armature and field as they were originally, reverse the impressed pressure.

If the observations are made in the reverse order by running as a motor first, some trouble may be experienced in making the dynamo "pick up." The results obtained should be tabulated and a general rule devised, which will explain all the cases described above.

**Show.** By simple diagrams, how to connect, or how to change the connections, if necessary, of the following generators so that they shall have the same direction of rotation as motors and the same positive terminal. Shunt Generator—Shunt Motor. Series Generator—Series Motor. Cumulative Compound Generator—Cumulative Compound Motor. Differential Compound Generator—Differential Compound Motor.

## NO. 16. CALIBRATION OF AN AMMETER BY COMPARISON WITH A STANDARD AMMETER.

**References.** Nichols, vol. 2, p. 58; Parr, E. E. T., p. 5.

**Object.** Ammeters used in connection with the testing of dynamo machinery are liable to considerable error in their scale readings and this error often changes from time to time. It therefore becomes necessary, especially where a large

amount of testing is done, to make frequent calibrations. This is accomplished with greatest readiness by comparing the instrument with a standard ammeter, the accuracy of which is known.

**Theory and Method.** The comparison is made by placing the ammeter under test in series with the standard ammeter, as shown in Figure 16A, the circuit being so arranged that the current may be varied as desired, throughout the range of the ammeter under test. The pressure source should be steady. A storage battery is preferred.

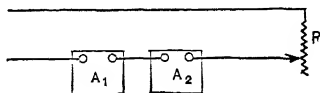


Fig. 16A. Calibration of an Ammeter.

Any ammeter of suitable range, which has been carefully standardized, may serve as the reference instrument. This standardization should be done either by the Potentiometer method described in Experiment 20 or by the Voltmeter method described in Experiment 22.

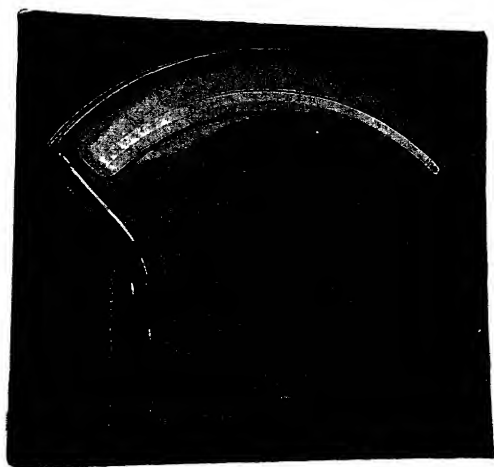


Fig. 16B. Weston Laboratory Standard Milli-Voltmeter.

Probably the best form of standard ammeter for direct current work is the Weston Laboratory Standard, Figure 16B.

These instruments are considerably larger than the ordinary Weston portable instruments, and are equipped with spirit levels and thermometers. They have a 12 inch scale and a pointer which is 8 inches long. The dividing lines of the scale are connected together by means of diagonal lines drawn through six concentric arcs placed equally distant from each other, Figure 16C. This arrangement permits the position of the pointer to be read accurately, to 0.2 of a scale division.

Like the Weston portable ammeter described on page 31, it is essentially a milli-voltmeter which measures the fall of

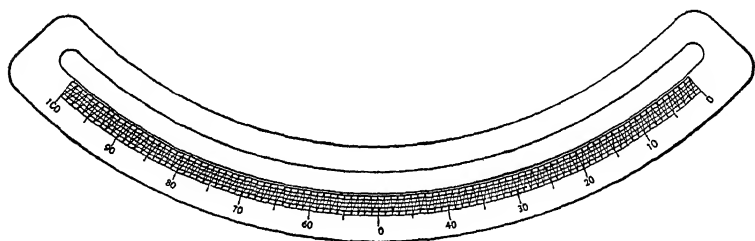


Fig. 16C. Scale of Weston Laboratory Standard Instruments, one-third size.

potential across a low resistance or "shunt" placed in series in the circuit. It differs from the portable type in being larger and in having the shunt separate. Several different scales may be obtained for the same instrument by providing several standard shunts. Such a shunt box is shown in Figure 16D.

For example, suppose the shunt box contains standard shunts of 1, 5, 10, 20, 50 and 100 amperes. This would mean that by making connections with the 1 ampere shunt, a full scale deflection on the instrument would be obtained with 1 ampere in the main circuit; and so on, for all shunts available, thus giving an extremely accurate instrument of very wide range.

Figure 16E shows the general arrangement of the shunt box, and also its connection to the standard milli-voltmeter and the

circuit in which the ammeter to be tested is placed. The connections are shown for using the 0 to 1 ampere scale.

The bus bar is a heavy copper terminal common to all shunts and the binding post *B* attached to it forms the posi-

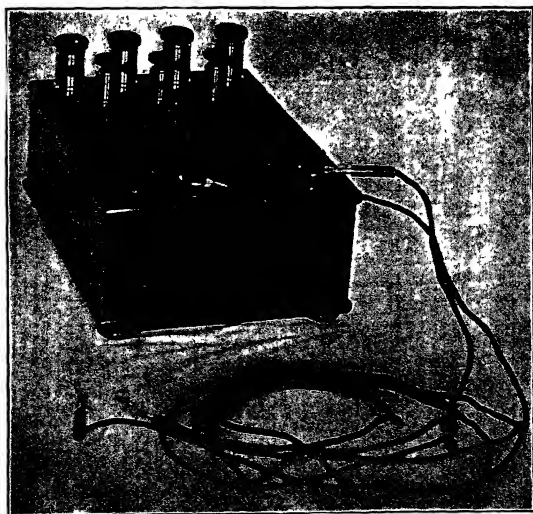


Fig. 16D. Shunt Box for Weston Laboratory Standard Milli-Voltmeter.

tive terminal of the shunt box. The other terminal of each shunt is brought to a separate binding post which forms the negative terminal of the shunt box when this particular shunt is used. These constitute the center row of posts marked 1, 5, 10, 20, 50, and 100, to indicate the full scale reading of the standard ammeter in each case.

The lower row of binding posts is for connection to the standard ammeter (milli-voltmeter) and the posts are marked to correspond with the shunts to which they are connected. The post *C* is always the  $+$  terminal of the instrument. The resistances  $R_1$ ,  $R_2$ ,  $R_3$ ,  $R_4$ ,  $R_5$ ,  $R_6$ , and  $R_7$  are for purposes of adjustment in standardizing the instrument at the factory, and have a fixed value after adjustment. A standard set of leads

for connecting the ammeter to the shunt box accompanies each instrument.

The temperature coefficient of the alloy used in the construction of these shunts is stated by the manufacturers to be less than 0.001 percent per degree Centigrade, so that even a considerable heating of the shunt, when left in circuit for a long period of time, will not appreciably affect the accuracy of the indications of the instrument. To prevent excessive heating the manufacturers recommend that the shunt be short-circuited when no readings are taken, if it is to remain in cir-

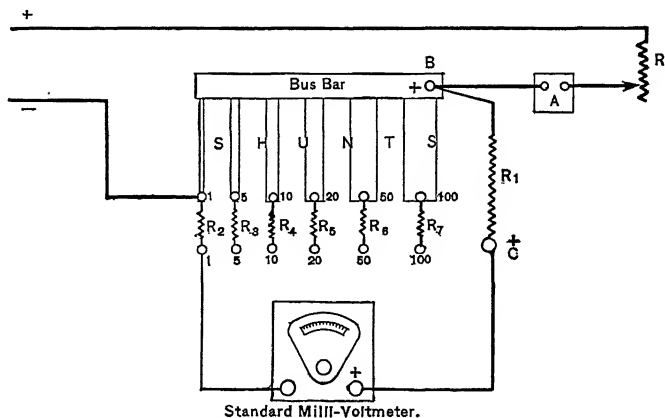


Fig. 16E. General Arrangement of Shunt Box.

cuit for more than half an hour. The indications are guaranteed to be correct within one tenth of one percent for a range of 10 degrees above or 10 degrees below 21 degrees Centigrade.

The method of representing the results of the calibration differs, as applied commercially. Some companies plot their calibration curves as in Figure 16F, where the abscissas represent the scale readings of the instrument under test. In this case, with equal scales, for ordinates and abscissas, a 45-degree line passing through the origin is the locus of the readings if the instrument under calibration is correct.

Another method of representing the calibration, and one which is favored by some companies, is that shown in Figure 16G, where the abscissas are the readings of the instrument; and the ordinates, above and below the center datum line, represent the amounts to be added to or subtracted from the indications of the instrument to make the readings correct.

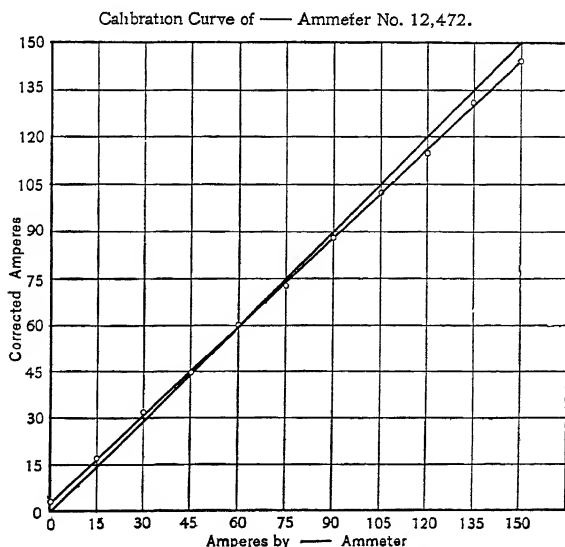


Fig. 16F. Ammeter Calibration Curve.

In some cases the testing department does not furnish a curve showing the error throughout the range for direct current instruments, but gives simply a correction constant by which all readings are to be multiplied to obtain the correct values.

The general practice of large companies is to check their working instruments once a week, or oftener if necessary. Calibration cards are then made out as in Figures 16F or 16G, and these cards accompany the instruments so that the corrected readings may be readily obtained.

**Data.** Connect the ammeter under test in series with the standard ammeter and a variable resistance  $R$ , and to a suit-

able source of current. Note any zero error in either instrument. Start at a low reading and check at least ten points on the scale between zero and the maximum scale indication, taking *simultaneous* readings of the two instruments in all cases. Make similar readings going down the scale.

**Curves.** Plot a curve taking the calibrated ammeter readings as abscissas and the standard ammeter readings as ordinates. Plot a second curve taking the calibrated ammeter readings as abscissas and the values to be added or subtracted as ordinates.

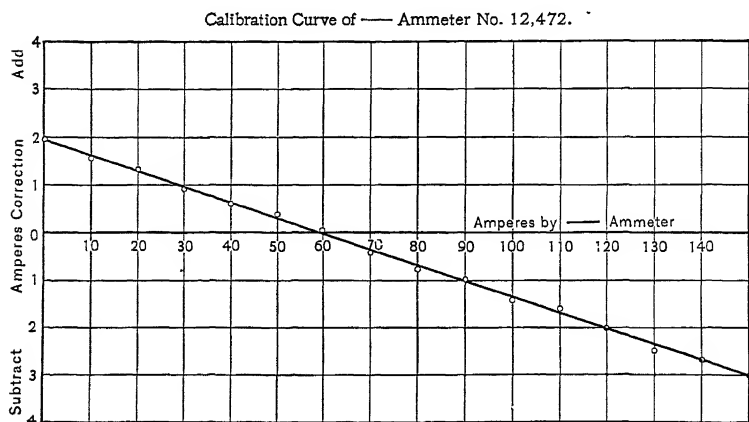


Fig. 16G. Ammeter Calibration Curve.

If the ascending and descending scale readings do not differ materially for given points, take the average of the two readings at any one point for the true reading. If there is a marked difference in this particular, plot separate curves for ascending and for descending values.

**Explain..** The great importance of making frequent calibration of instruments, especially when they are used almost continuously as in large manufacturing establishments. Show why it is necessary to take simultaneous readings of the two instruments compared.



# No. 17. CALIBRATION OF A VOLTMETER BY COMPARISON WITH A STANDARD VOLTMETER.

**References.** Nichols, vol. 2, p. 59; Parr, E. E. T., p. 18.

**Object.** The object is to afford a ready means of quickly checking the accuracy of a voltmeter by comparing with a standard, the accuracy of which is known.

**Theory and Method.** The comparison is made by placing the voltmeter under test in parallel with the standard voltmeter, as shown in Figure 17A, the circuit being so arranged that the pressure across the voltmeters may be varied as desired throughout the range of the voltmeter under test.

Any voltmeter of suitable range, which has been carefully standardized, may be used as the reference instrument. This standardization should be done either

by the Potentiometer method, described in Experiment 21, or by the Voltmeter method described in Experiment 23.

Probably the best form of standard voltmeter for direct current work is the Weston Laboratory Standard, Figure 17B. This instrument is similar to the Weston portable voltmeter but differs in being larger. The resistance, also, for a given scale reading, is nearly double that in the Weston portable so that the current taken is only about one half as great.

These instruments, like the portables, may possess self contained resistances, and in some instances three scales are provided in this manner. Thus the same instrument may have a

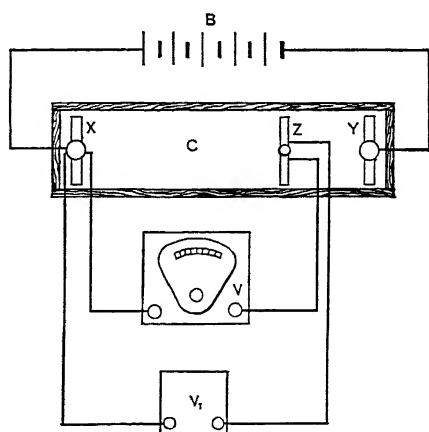


Fig. 17A. Calibration of a Voltmeter.

full scale deflection indicating 3, 15, or 150 volts, according to the connections made. Usually the + terminal is common, and the — terminals for the various scales are independent.

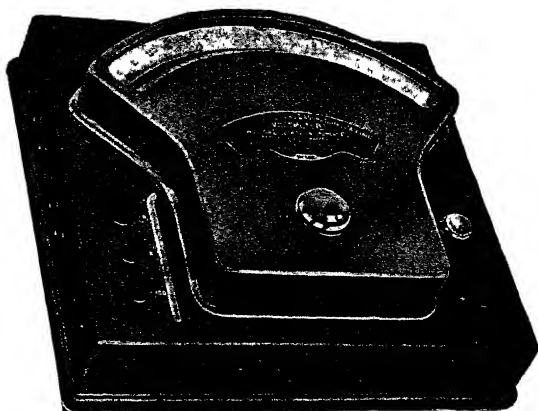


Fig. 17B. Weston Laboratory Standard Voltmeter.

Any number of higher scale readings may be obtained by the use of a multiplier, Figure 17C. This consists essentially of a standardized resistance which is placed in series with the voltmeter and so reduces the pressure across the voltmeter in a known ratio. Thus, if the resistance in the voltmeter for the 150 volt scale is 27,340 ohms and it is desired to measure up to 750 volts, the total resistance in the voltmeter circuit must be 5 times 27,340 or 136,700 ohms, since the same current will throw the pointer to the end of the scale in either case. This means that the multiplier must contain 109,360 ohms.

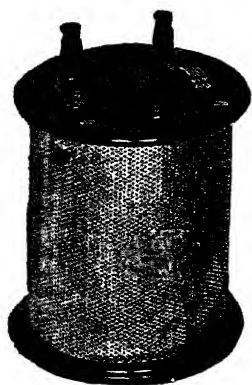


Fig. 17C. Multiplier for Weston Laboratory Standard Voltmeter.

The temperature coefficient of the wire used in the resistances is very low and the manufacturers guarantee the indications to be accurate to within one tenth of one

percent for a range of 10 degrees above to 10 degrees below 21 degrees Centigrade, unless temperature corrections are otherwise specified.

The two general methods of representing the results of the calibration which were discussed in Experiment 16 apply to voltmeter calibrations. The voltmeters are calibrated at stated intervals and calibration cards are filled out and accompany the instrument.

**Data.** Connect the voltmeter under test,  $V_1$ , in parallel with the standard Voltmeter  $V$ , and supply them with a variable pressure of suitable range. This latter may be accomplished by impressing upon the two end plates  $X$  and  $Y$  of the liquid rheostat  $C$  a pressure from the battery  $B$  which is equal to or slightly greater than the maximum scale reading on the voltmeter to be calibrated. Then by connecting one common terminal of the voltmeters to one of the end plates  $X$  and the other to a movable plate  $Z$ , any desired voltage can be impressed on the two voltmeters.

Start at a low reading and check at least ten points on the scale between zero and the maximum scale indications, taking simultaneous readings of the two instruments in all cases. Take similar readings going down the scale.

**Curves.** Plot a curve taking the calibrated voltmeter readings as abscissas and the standard voltmeter readings as ordinates. Plot a second curve taking the calibrated voltmeter readings as abscissas and the values to be added or subtracted as ordinates, using a central datum line as shown in Figure 16G for an ammeter calibration.

If the true readings for given points of ascending and descending values do not differ materially, take the average of the two readings at any one point for the true reading. If there is a marked difference in this particular, plot separate curves for ascending and for descending values.

**Explain.** How an error may occur in the calibration if two voltmeters are provided with contact keys and first one and then the other is read; even if the supply pressure remains constant.

### NO. 18. CALIBRATION OF AN AMMETER BY MEANS OF A KELVIN BALANCE.

**References.** Fleming, p. 360; Parr, E. E. T., pp. 7, 8 and 350; Gray, p. 95; Carhart and Patterson, p. 141; Henderson, p. 162; Parr, P. E. T., p. 274; Armagnat, p. 238; Thompson's "Lessons," p. 393; Jackson's "Electricity and Magnetism," p. 188; Slings and Brooker, p. 130.

**Object.** As the Kelvin Balance is recognized as a standard instrument, the object is to learn its use in calibrating an ammeter.

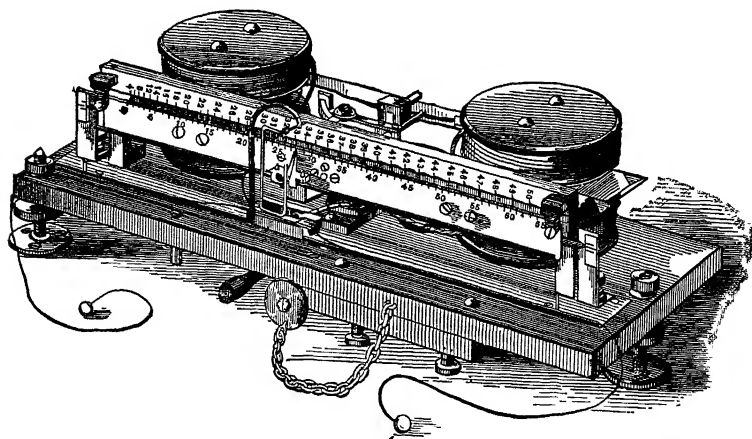


Fig. 18A. Kelvin Centi-Ampere Balance.

**Theory and Method.** There are a number of different types of Kelvin balances, the simplest of which is probably the Centi-ampere Balance, shown in Figures 18A and 18B. In this

instrument there are six coils which are connected in series, between the terminals *TT*. The two center coils *XX* are movable, while the other four coils are fixed. The current flows through the coils in such a direction (shown by the arrows) that the right hand end of the movable system is forced upward. The movable coils are suspended by fine, flexible wire which serves at the same time to carry the current to these coils. This movement of the coils is balanced by known weights which may be slid along the scale mounted on the movable system. The moment acting upon the beam is proportional to the product of the currents in the two coils;

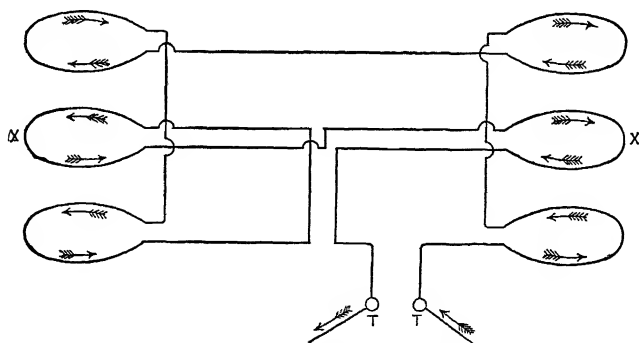


Fig. 18B. Kelvin Centi-Ampere Balance Connections.

and further, since the coils are connected in series, this moment will be proportional to the square of the current.

The movable scale is a uniformly divided one. A fixed or inspectional scale, mounted above the movable one, is graduated so that its divisions are the doubled square roots of the divisions of the movable scale. The constants of the instrument must be multiplied by the fixed scale reading to obtain the current. By means of the fixed scale, a rough idea of the current may be had without calculation.

The Composite Balance, shown diagrammatically in Figure 18C, may be used as a Centi-ampere Balance to measure small currents up to one ampere, or it may be used as a Hekto-

ampere Balance to measure large currents up to several hundred amperes. *XX* are movable coils wound with fine wire; *NN* are fixed fine wire coils; and *DD* are fixed coils wound with a few turns of heavy wire. If used as a centi-ampere balance the terminals *B* and *C* are used and the fixed fine wire coils *NN* are thrown in series with the movable coils *XX* by throwing the switch marked *S* to the side marked *volt*.

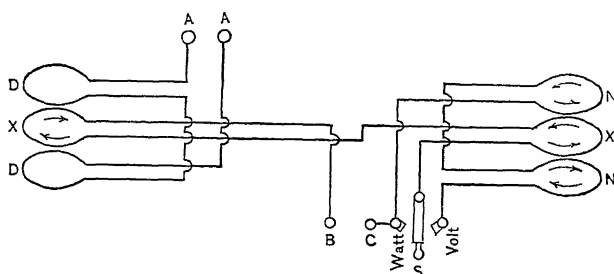


Fig. 18C. Kelvin Composite Balance Connections.

To use the instrument as a hekto-ampere balance, the current to be measured is sent through the large wire fixed coils whose terminals are marked *AA*. A current of about 0.25 of an ampere is sent from a separate source (preferably storage cells) through the movable coils only, the switch *S* being turned to the side marked *watt*. The direction of the current in the coils should be such that the right hand end of the beam is forced upward. This upward force is balanced by known weights as before, their constants being given on the assumption that 0.25 ampere is flowing through the movable coil. Any other known value of current may be used in the movable coil provided it be remembered that the constants of the weights vary inversely with the current in the movable coil. To measure the current in the movable coil, it is necessary to have a standard ammeter in the circuit, or the balance itself may be employed for the purpose if used as a centi-ampere balance. It is well, however, to have an ammeter in the cir-

cuit to see that the current remains constant after the measurement has once been made in this way.

In using the balance, the suggestions given in the pamphlet accompanying the instrument, regarding the corrections for temperature, should be carefully observed.

**Data.** Connect the ammeter under test in series with the Kelvin balance and a variable resistance, and to a suitable source of pressure. Note any zero error in the ammeter and adjust the zero of the balance. Start at a low reading and check at least ten points on the scale between zero and the maximum scale indication, taking *simultaneous* readings of the two instruments in all cases. Take similar readings going down the scale.

**Curves.** A calibration curve should be drawn from the data, using the readings of the balance as ordinates, and the readings of the ammeter as abscissas. Make the comparison for a sufficient number of points in the range of the instrument to permit of a good curve. A second curve should be drawn using errors as ordinates and ammeter indications as abscissas. The sign of the errors should be indicated.

**Suggestion.** Three or four storage cells and a field rheostat are most convenient to use in supplying and regulating the auxiliary current in the movable coil.

**Explain.** Why a counterpoise is used. What tests are necessary to obtain the constant when the carriage is used without weights and with a suitable counterpoise.

## No. 19. CALIBRATION OF A VOLTMETER BY MEANS OF A KELVIN BALANCE.

**References.** Fleming, p. 360; Parr, E. E. T., pp. 21, 22 and 350; Gray, p. 95; Henderson, p. 162; Carhart and Patterson, p.

141; Armagnat, p. 238; Parr, P. E. T., p. 274; Jackson's "Electricity and Magnetism," p. 188; Thompson's "Lessons," p. 393; Slings and Brooker, p. 130.

**Theory and Method.** To calibrate a voltmeter, the balance is used as a centi-ampere instrument. If the resistance of the balance is known, the pressure impressed upon its terminals is  $E = Ir$ ,  $r$  being the resistance of the fine wire coils in series, and  $I$  the current due to the pressure  $E$ .

This permits of pressure readings up to about thirty volts. If higher pressures are to be measured, an extra resistance, or multiplier, is furnished with the balance and is placed in series with it.

The voltmeter to be calibrated is placed across both the resistance and balance as shown in Figure 19. Incorrect readings would result if the voltmeter were placed across the extra

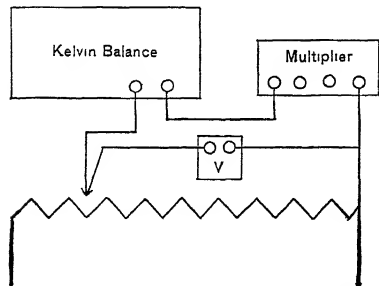


Fig. 19. Calibration of a Voltmeter by Kelvin Balance.

resistance only, for the balance would then measure the current through the voltmeter in addition to that in the resistance. The current in the multiplier must never be allowed to exceed half an ampere. Some means of varying the pressure on the voltmeter terminals is neces-

sary. Figure 19 shows a convenient method of doing this. A pressure which is at least as high as the highest reading of the voltmeter is impressed upon the terminals of a rheostat, it being necessary to have but a small current flowing through it. There is a uniform fall of pressure from terminal to terminal, and, by connecting the instruments across one terminal and a movable intermediate point, as shown, any desired pressure may be impressed upon the instruments.



**Data.** Corresponding readings of voltmeter and balance should be taken throughout the entire range of the voltmeter, temperature corrections being made.

**Curves.** A calibration curve should be drawn, using the readings of the balance as ordinates and the indications of the voltmeter as abscissas. A curve should also be drawn using errors as ordinates and the readings of the voltmeter as abscissas.

**Explain.** Why corrections for temperature are necessary in the calibration of a voltmeter and not in that of an ammeter.

Why it is necessary to keep the voltmeter circuit closed until after the balance reading has been taken.

## No. 20. CALIBRATION OF AN AMMETER BY THE POTENTIOMETER METHOD.

**References.** *Poggendorf's Annalen*, vol. 54, 1841, p. 161; Fisher, pp. 4 and 11; Fleming, pp. 134 and 372; Parr, E. E. T., pp. 11 and 326; Parr, P. E. T., p. 96; Armagnat, p. 473; Kempe, p. 195; Trade Bulletins.

**Object.** Where laboratory standards and Kelvin balances are not available, and also in standardizing these standard instruments, methods of calibration must be employed which do not involve instruments already calibrated. Such methods may be called *primary* and those involving the use of a standard instrument may be called *secondary* methods. The potentiometer method permits of the calibration of an ammeter with great accuracy throughout its entire range, and hence is admirably adapted to the standardization of laboratory standards and Kelvin balances.

**Theory and Method.** The fall of potential method is used in measuring the current, a standard resistance being employed. The pressure across this resistance is measured by comparison with the e. m. f. developed by a standard cell.

In Figure 20A,  $J$  is the standard resistance,  $A$  is the ammeter to be calibrated, and  $W$  is a variable resistance for controlling the current supplied to  $A$  and  $J$  in series from a separate source not shown.  $CDF$  is a carefully selected and calibrated high resistance wire of uniform cross-section, which is stretched over a scale as in the slide wire bridge. Any desired difference of potential is maintained between the ends  $CF$  by means of the battery  $B$  and the adjustable resistance  $R$ . As but a single standard cell is used, however, the potential difference between  $C$  and  $F$  is generally adjusted to 1.5 volts and the scale divided into 1500 divisions.

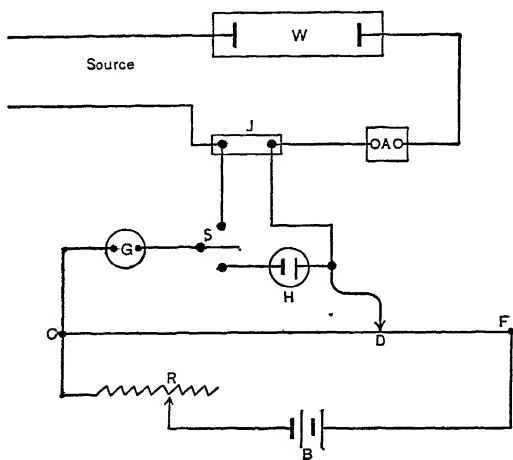


Fig. 20A. Calibration of an Ammeter by Potentiometer Method.

The standard cell is shown at  $H$ , the connections being such that either the e. m. f. of the standard cell or the pressure across the standard resistance  $J$  may be thrown on the wire between the terminal  $C$  and the adjustable contact  $D$  by operating the switch  $S$ .

The general method of operation may be best shown by an example. Suppose the e. m. f. of the standard cell is 1.434 volts at  $15^{\circ}$  C., and that the temperature is adjusted to this

value. The cell is thrown in circuit with the contact  $D$  at the point 1,434 on the scale and the "drop" in the wire  $CF$  adjusted so that there is no deflection of the galvanometer  $G$ , care being taken that like terminals of  $B$  and  $H$  are connected to  $C$ . Under this condition the total drop from  $C$  to  $F$  is exactly 1.5 volts or 1/1,000 volt per scale division. The switch  $S$  is then thrown over and the drop across  $J$  measured. Suppose this balance occurs at the 1,200 mark on the scale. The drop across  $J$  is then 1.2 volts. If  $J$  is a standard resistance which is exactly 0.02 ohms, the current in  $J$  must be

$$I = \frac{1.2}{0.02} = 60 \text{ amperes.}$$

The ammeter  $A$  should indicate 60 amperes as it is in series with the standard resistance  $J$ . By the use of several standard resistances, ammeters of various ranges may be calibrated in this way.

Instead of putting the entire resistance  $CF$  in the form of a slide wire, a common way is to use the method shown in

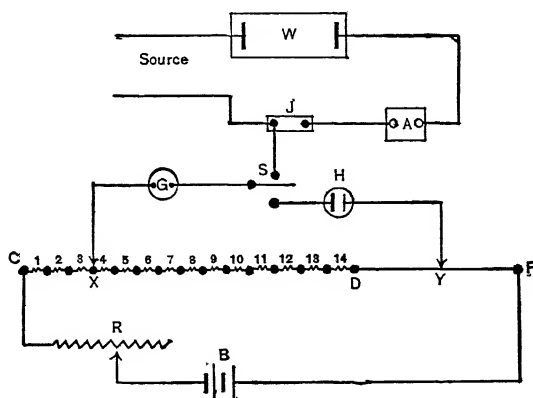


Fig. 20B. Calibration of an Ammeter by Potentiometer Method.

Figure 20B. Between  $C$  and  $D$  are fourteen equal resistances in series having contact points between them; and between

$D$  and  $F$  is a uniform straight wire the resistance of which is equal to one of the resistances between  $C$  and  $D$ . The wire  $DF$  has a scale dividing it into 1,000 parts. By having both contact points  $X$  and  $Y$  movable, any pressure may be obtained between them from zero to the pressure across  $CF$ , by steps of  $1/15,000$  of the total. Thus, if the pressure across  $CF$  is adjusted to 1.5 volts, as is usually the case, any pressure from 0 to 1.5 volts may be obtained by steps varying by  $1/10,000$  of a volt.

The accuracy of the potentiometer readings depends largely upon the uniformity of the slide wire and upon the accuracy with which the resistance  $CDF$  may be subdivided. The improved forms devised by Crompton, Elliott, Fleming, Leeds, Nalder, Wolff and others have various ways of overcoming the difficulties involved.

**Data.** Standardize an ammeter by the potentiometer method, employing one of the improved forms or using the simple arrangement shown in Figures 20A and 20B. Take observations for at least ten points on the ammeter scale and for both increasing and decreasing values of current.

**Curves.** Plot a curve taking the calibrated ammeter readings as abscissas and the corrected amperes as ordinates. Plot a second curve taking the calibrated ammeter readings as abscissas, and the values to be added or subtracted as ordinates.

If there is no material difference in the ascending and descending values, take the average of these for a given scale reading. If there is a material difference, plot curves for both ascending and descending values.

**Describe.** The potentiometer used in your experiment, showing particularly the methods employed in making the finer adjustments and bringing out the points in which it appears to be superior to the simple form or to other improved forms of potentiometers. Show fully its applicability to the measurement of current.

## No. 21. CALIBRATION OF A VOLTMETER BY THE POTENTIOMETER METHOD.

**References.** *Poggendorf's Annalen*, vol. 54, 1841, p. 161; Fisher, pp. 6, 11, and 149; Fleming, pp. 134, 429, and 443; Parr, E. E. T., pp. 16, 23, and 323; Parr, P. E. T., p. 96; Armagnat, p. 473; Kempe, p. 195; Trade Bulletins.

**Object.** The potentiometer permits of the calibration of voltmeters over the entire scale with great accuracy, the standard of comparison being the electromotive force of a single standard cell. A cell of the Carhart-Clark type is a simple, portable and inexpensive standard, and may be relied upon to be correct within one tenth of one percent, if properly used.

**Theory and Method.** As in the calibration of an ammeter, the potentiometer method of calibration of a voltmeter depends upon the comparison of the fall of potential across a known standard resistance, with the electromotive force of a standard cell.

The general arrangement of apparatus is shown in Figure 21, where  $V$  is the voltmeter under calibration,  $S$  is a pressure source, and  $L$  is a liquid resistance by means of which a variable pressure may be obtained at the voltmeter terminals.

The voltmeter is connected directly to the terminals of a standard high resistance  $MOPN$  which is suitably subdivided

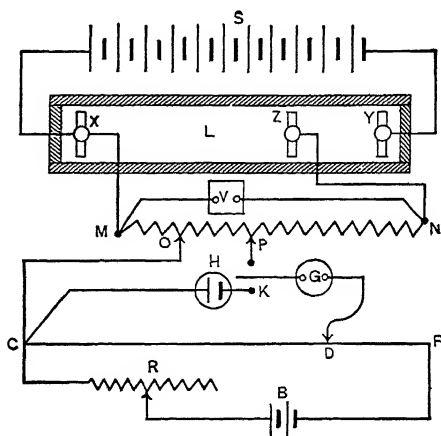


Fig. 21. Calibration of a Voltmeter by the Potentiometer Method.

and calibrated so that the terminal impressed pressure may be readily obtained, provided the pressure is known between any two given points  $OP$ .

$CDF$  is a carefully selected and calibrated high resistance wire of uniform cross-section, which is stretched over a scale as in the slide wire bridge. Any desired difference of potential is maintained between the ends  $CF$  by means of the battery  $B$  and the variable resistance  $R$ . As but a single standard cell is used for comparison, the potential difference between  $C$  and  $F$  is generally adjusted to 1.5 volts, and the scale divided into 1,500 divisions.

The standard cell is shown at  $H$ , the connections being such that either the electromotive force of the standard cell or the fall of potential across  $OP$  may be placed between the terminal  $C$  and the adjustable contact  $D$ , by means of the switch  $K$ .

Suppose the e.m.f. of the standard cell is 1.434 volts at  $15^{\circ}$  C., and that this is the temperature of the cell at the time of calibration. The cell is thrown in circuit with the contact  $D$  at the point 1,434 on the scale and the pressure at the terminals  $CF$  is adjusted until there is no deflection of the galvanometer  $G$ , care being taken that like terminals of  $B$  and  $H$  are connected to  $C$ . This will be the condition when the pressure difference between  $C$  and  $F$  is exactly 1.5 volts, or 1/1,000 volt per scale division.

Suppose the voltmeter under calibration indicates to 150 volts and that the 120 volt point on the scale is being checked. The contact points  $OP$  may be adjusted so that the pressure across them is the one-hundredth part of the terminal pressure of the resistance  $MN$ . This pressure may now be impressed across  $CD$  and the contact  $D$  moved until the galvanometer shows no deflection. Suppose this reading shows 1.23 volts across  $OP$ . The pressure across the terminals of the standard resistance  $MOPN$  must then be 123 volts and this is the corrected voltmeter reading.

As described in Experiment 20, the resistance  $CF$  may be so arranged that only a fraction of it is made up in the form of a slide wire. This is shown in Figure 20B.

As stated in Experiment 20, the accuracy of potentiometer readings depends largely upon the uniformity of the resistances over which the fall of potential is measured and upon the accuracy with which they may be subdivided. Various improved forms have been devised.

**Data.** Standardize a voltmeter by the potentiometer method, employing one of the improved forms, or using the simple arrangement shown in Figure 21. Take observations for at least 10 points on the voltmeter scale, and for both increasing and decreasing values of pressure.

**Curves.** Plot a curve, taking the calibrated voltmeter readings as abscissas and the corrected volts as ordinates. Plot a second curve, taking the calibrated voltmeter readings as abscissas, and the values to be added or subtracted as ordinates. If there is no material difference in the ascending and descending values, take the average of these for a given scale reading. If there is a material difference plot curves for both ascending and descending values.

**Describe.** If you have not already done so in connection with the report on Experiment 20, describe the potentiometer used in your experiment, showing particularly the methods employed in making the finer adjustments and bringing out the points in which it appears to be superior to the simple form and to other improved forms of potentiometers. Show fully its applicability to the measurement of pressure.

## NO. 22. CALIBRATION OF AN AMMETER, USING A COPPER VOLTAMETER.

**References.** Thomas Gray, *Phil. Mag.*, vol. 22, 1886, p. 389; A. W. Meikle, *London Elec.*, vol. 20, 1888, p. 571; H. J.

Ryan, *Transactions*, A. I. E. E., vol. 6, 1889, p. 322; Fleming, p. 342; Nichols, vol. 1, p. 166; Parr, E. E. T., p. 14; Parr, P. E. T., pp. 121 and 331; Gray, p. 162; Henderson, p. 151; Carhart and Patterson, pp. 156 and 161; Jackson's "Electricity and Magnetism," p. 164; Armagnat, p. 498; Munroe and Jamieson, p. 117; Thompson's "Lessons," p. 230.

**Object.** Where laboratory standards and Kelvin balances are not available, and also in the standardization of these instruments, methods of calibration must be employed which do not involve instruments already calibrated. The voltameter method of measuring current permits of the calibration of an ammeter with accuracy, and hence it has been used to a considerable extent in the standardization of instruments.

**Theory and Method.** A large number of experiments by various investigators has demonstrated that with proper precautions current measurements based upon the electrolysis of silver or copper may be made with an accuracy to within one tenth of one percent of the correct value.

The electrolysis of silver nitrate with silver anode and cathode is generally favored for the measurement of small currents and is also considered by some authorities to give more accurate results than the copper voltameter for measurements of larger currents, especially in the hands of experienced experimenters. However, for currents above ten amperes, the electrolysis of copper sulphate with copper anode and cathode is generally employed. This is not only because of the excessive cost of the necessary materials, but also because of the greater difficulties of operation when using the silver voltameter. As the copper voltameter is the easier to manipulate and gives the greater accuracy, except in the hands of experienced observers, it is the one considered in this and the following experiment. The general arrangement of apparatus for the calibration of an ammeter is shown in Figure 22A. The copper voltameter is shown at *F* and consists of two cop-



per plates *C* and *D* dipped into a vessel containing a copper sulphate solution. The current passing through this cell also passes through the ammeter *A* which is under calibration. The source of pressure is the battery *B*, and the current is controlled by the variable resistance *R* and the switch *S*.

If the current flows from *C* to *D* the solution is decomposed, the metal from the solution being deposited upon the cathode *D*, and the acid part of the compound attacking the anode *C* and forming a new portion of the compound which is dissolved in the solution. If there were no chemical actions ex-

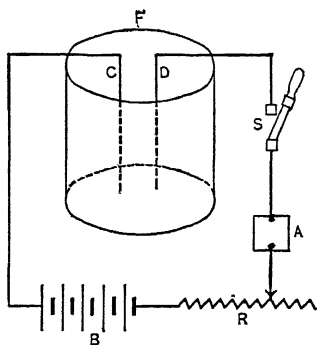


Fig. 22A. Calibration of an Ammeter by the Voltameter Method.

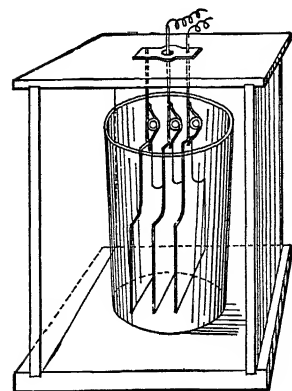


Fig. 22B. Copper Voltameter.

cept that caused directly by the current, the anode should be expected to lose exactly the same amount of metal as the cathode gains in a given time. The loss of the anode is not as reliable a measure of the current as the gain of the cathode, however, as bits of metal are liable to be loosened from the anode and fall off. The oxidation is also greater on the anode.

*Anodes and Cathodes.*—The size of the plates may be varied within wide limits if the copper voltameter is used, without greatly interfering with the quality of the deposit. The cathodes should present about 50 square centimeters of surface per ampere of current. It is advisable to have the anode

somewhat larger than the cathode, as the resistance at the anode becomes variable if the current density is high. A very

convenient arrangement is that shown in Figure 22B where there are three plates, the center one being the cathode and the two outer ones constituting the anode.

The plates are usually made of pure sheet copper, all corners being rounded off and the surfaces cleaned and polished with sandpaper, and washed in pure water slightly acidulated with sulphuric acid. Great care should be taken in the preparation of the cathode, but it is unnecessary to spend much time in the preparation of the anode. The cleansing process should be done immediately before using the plates.

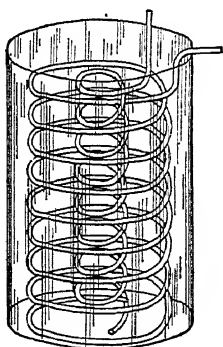


Fig. 22C. Spiral Coil Voltameter.

The spiral coil voltameter\* has been very successfully employed in the standardization of instruments. The copper plates are replaced by two spiral coils made of copper wire, as shown in Figure 22C. Here the outer coil constitutes the anode and the inner one the cathode. This form has the advantage that the wire is more generally avail-

able and that it may be more readily cleaned than the sheet copper.

*Solution.*—The solution should be of a density preferably between 1.10 and 1.18, but it is not advisable to use a saturated solution because there is then risk of crystals forming on the plates. The addition of one percent of free sulphuric acid has a tendency to produce greater uniformity in results. There should be about 1000 cubic centimeters of solution per ampere of current.

*Trial Cathode.*—A common method of operation is to make up an extra cathode exactly similar to the one used in the test, the object being to place this extra cathode in the voltameter for the purpose of adjusting the current to the proper amount

\* See H. J. Ryan in references.

before the cathode used in the test is inserted. Some experimenters prefer to place the working cathode in the voltameter for adjusting the current and then to remove, dry and weigh the cathode again before proceeding with the test. By this latter method a slight deposit is formed on the cathode, which is indicative of the general character of the deposit resulting from the test.

The weight in grams deposited by one ampere in one second is called the electro-chemical equivalent. From experiments conducted in Lord Kelvin's standardizing laboratories in Glasgow it was found that the electro-chemical equivalent depends upon the current density at the cathode and upon the temperature of the electrolyte. The following table\* gives the proper electro-chemical equivalent in grammes per coulomb for copper. It is seen that the true value is not far from 0.000328, and that it decreases slightly both for a decrease in cathode current density and for a rise in temperature.

*The Electro-chemical Equivalent of Copper in Grammes per Coulomb.*

Current Density at Cathode Surface in Sq. Cm. per Amp.	Temperature of the Electrolyte.				
	2° C.	12° C.	23° C.	28° C.	35° C.
50	0.0003288	0.0003287	0.0003286	0.0003286	0.0003282
100	0.0003288	0.0003284	0.0003283	0.0003281	0.0003274
150	0.0003287	0.0003281	0.0003280	0.0003278	0.0003267
200	0.0003285	0.0003279	0.0003277	0.0003274	0.0003259
250	0.0003283	0.0003278	0.0003275	0.0003268	0.0003252
300	0.0003282	0.0003278	0.0003272	0.0003262	0.0003245

It is advisable to use two voltmeters in series, the one acting as a check on the other.

**Data.** Calibrate an ammeter for one or more points on its scale by means of the copper voltameter. Carefully prepare

\* See A. W. Meikle in references.

the voltameter for the measurements desired, following the suggestions given above.

Carefully weigh the cathodes on a balance weighing to milligrams, and insert them in the voltameter after having adjusted the current to the proper value by using the trial cathodes. Note the time at which the circuit is closed. The run should be for thirty minutes or more, depending upon the current density at the cathode.

Maintain the current as constant as practicable during the run and take readings of the ammeter at intervals of one minute or less. Take the mean of these readings as the indication of the instrument. Note the time at which the circuit is opened. Take the temperature of the electrolyte. Remove the cathodes, dry carefully and reweigh them.

**Calculate.** The current, using the proper value of the electro-chemical equivalent as given in the table. Obtain the value of current for each voltameter independently and take the mean if they give approximately the same results. If they differ materially the test should be repeated.

### NO. 23. CALIBRATION OF A VOLTMETER, USING A COPPER VOLTMETER.

**References.** Thomas Gray, *Phil. Mag.*, Vol. 22, 1886, p. 389; A. W. Meikle, *London Elec.*, Vol. 20, 1888, p. 571; H. J. Ryan, *Transactions*, A. I. E. E., Vol. 6, 1889, p. 322; Fleming, p. 343; Nichols, Vol. 1, p. 166; Parr, E. E. T., p. 14; Parr, P. E. T., pp. 121 and 331; Gray, p. 162; Henderson, p. 151; Carhart and Patterson, pp. 156 and 161; Jackson's "Electricity and Magnetism," p. 164; Armagnat, p. 498; Munroe and Jamieson, p. 117; Thompson's "Lessons," p. 230.

**Object.** The voltameter method permits of the accurate calibration of a voltmeter, and is not dependent upon instruments already standardized.

**Theory and Method.** As in Experiment 22, the calibration depends upon a measurement of current by the electrolysis of copper, and all the general directions and precautions considered in that experiment should be observed here also.

Two general methods of procedure are available. Either the voltmeter  $V$  may be placed in series with the voltameter  $F$ , as in Figure 23A, or it may be shunted across a standard resistance  $S$ , placed in series with the voltameter, as shown in Figure 23B.

In the first method, if the resistance of the voltmeter is known, and the current for a given deflection is obtained by the voltameter, the true pressure reading may be determined by the application of Ohm's law, and may be compared

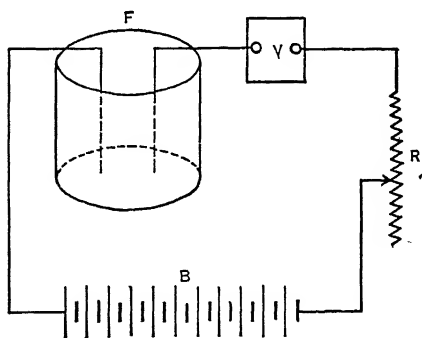


Fig. 23A. Calibration of a Voltmeter by the Voltmeter Method.

with the indication of the instrument. The disadvantage here is that voltmeters take but a very small current, and the increase of the weight of the cathode is very slight unless the run be extended over a considerable period of time.

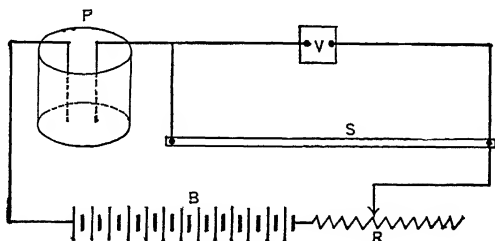


Fig. 23B. Calibration of a Voltmeter by the Voltmeter Method.

By using a comparatively low standard resistance in Figure 23B, a current may be obtained through the voltameter sufficiently large to produce an appreciable deposit on the cathode

in a reasonable time. For example, a 30 ohm standard resistance, capable of carrying 5 amperes without undue heating, would permit of the calibration of a 150 volt voltmeter at its full scale reading. By the use of several standard resistances of different values, each of 5 amperes capacity, various points on the scale of the voltmeter might be checked up with equal accuracy.

In making the calibration in this way, care should be taken to correct for any increase in the value of the standard resistance, due to rise in temperature. The data necessary for this correction will generally accompany the resistance.

Correction should also be made for the current traversing the voltmeter, as the current through the voltmeter is the sum of the currents through the voltmeter and standard resistance. For example, suppose the current as measured by the voltmeter is 4.96 amperes, and that the resistance of the standard is 30 ohms at the temperature attained under the test conditions. Suppose also that a 150-volt instrument is under calibration and that its resistance is 15,000 ohms. The joint resistance is

$$R = \frac{30 \times 15,000}{15,000 + 30} = 29.94 \text{ ohms,}$$

and the pressure at the terminals is

$$E = IR = 4.96 \times 29.94 = 148.5 \text{ volts.}$$

If the voltmeter indication is 150 volts, it indicates too high at this point by 1.5 volts. If several points on the scale are checked, a calibration curve may be drawn. If but the one point is calibrated, the readings of the instrument throughout the scale are multiplied by a correction constant,  $K$ , determined for the point calibrated. In the example given, the correction constant would be

$$K = \frac{148.5}{150} = 0.99.$$

**Data.** Calibrate a voltmeter for one or more points on the scale by means of the copper voltameter, using the method shown in Figure 23B. Carefully prepare the voltameter for the measurements desired, following the suggestions given in Experiment 22.

Carefully weigh the cathodes on a balance weighing to milligrams, and insert them in the voltameter after having adjusted the current to the proper value by using the trial cathodes. Note the time at which the circuit is closed. If the current used is approximately 5 amperes, the run should be from thirty to sixty minutes. Maintain the current as constant as practicable during the run and take readings of the voltmeter at intervals of one minute or less. Take the mean of these readings as the indication of the instrument. Note the time at which the circuit is opened. Take the temperatures of the electrolyte and the standard resistance. Remove the cathodes, dry carefully and reweigh them. If not already known, measure the voltmeter resistance.

**Calculate.** The current passed through the voltameter, using the proper value of the electro-chemical equivalent as given in the table in Experiment 22. Obtain the value of current for each voltameter independently and take the mean, if they give approximately the same result. If they differ materially, the test should be repeated.

Make the temperature correction for the standard resistance and calculate the joint resistance in parallel. From this and the current measured by the voltameter, compute the pressure at the terminals of the voltmeter.

Calculate the correction constant of the voltmeter.

## **No. 24. MAGNETIZATION CURVES OF DYNAMOS.**

**References.** Hopkinson's "Papers," Vol. 1, p. 84; Hopkinson's "Dynamos," p. 79; Fisher-Hinnen, p. 192; Jackson's "Dynamos," p. 195; Sheldon, p. 270; Houston and Kennelly,

p. 211; Arnold's "Dynamos," p. 423; Nichols, Vol. 2, pp. 14 and 17; Parr, E. E. T., p. 145; Parham and Shedd, p. 426; Wiener, p. 478; Thompson's "Design," p. 37; Thompson's "Dynamos," p. 128; Kapp's "Dynamos," p. 259; Du Bois, p. 195; Hawkins and Wallis, p. 333.

**Object.** The magnetization curves for a series and also for a shunt dynamo are to be obtained by the method described.

**Theory and Method.** The magnetization curve, sometimes called the internal characteristic, shows the relation between the magnetizing force and the corresponding pressure generated by the armature.

As it is possible to measure the pressure generated in the armature only when the current flowing in it may be neglected, it is seen that in a series dynamo, the exciting current must be supplied from a separate source. In a shunt dynamo it makes practically no difference whether the machine is self or separately excited, since in the first case the "drop" due to the exciting current, which is supplied by the armature, may be neglected.

Since the number of armature conductors is constant and the speed remains the same throughout the experiment, the pressure at the terminals varies directly with the useful magnetic flux.

In order to obtain the magnetization curve it is necessary to run the dynamo at its normal speed and to take readings at the terminals of the armature, of the pressures corresponding to the various values of current in the field. A series of such readings should be taken for both increasing and decreasing values of field current. These two curves will not coincide, owing to the hysteresis effect of the iron of the field cores. In obtaining data for the rising curve, be careful not to exceed the value of the field current for the desired reading. If for any reason the desired value is exceeded, the field current should be lowered to the starting point and then brought up



to the desired value. Similar precautions are necessary in taking readings for the descending curve, care being taken not to reduce the current more than necessary and then raise it again. Should this happen, start again from the maximum point of the curve.

The speed of the armature may vary some while the pressure readings are being taken. If this occurs the pressure readings should all be reduced to a common speed, by considering that the pressure is directly proportional to the speed.

**Apparatus.** An ammeter and a voltmeter of suitable range, a speed counter and a resistance for varying the field current.

**Data.** Readings should be taken of pressure, speed and field current from zero up to normal field excitation or beyond and then for decreasing values, back to zero. Ascertain the winding data of the machine. Take a curve from a series machine and from a shunt machine.

**Curves.** A curve should be plotted—which shows the relation between the number of ampere turns on the field and the resulting number of lines of force threading the armature for both ascending and descending currents.

**Suggestion.** If the resistance is in series with the field, a high resistance will be found necessary in order to obtain readings at low values of excitation. High resistances of sufficient carrying capacity are not always at hand. A convenient method is to place a variable resistance of a maximum value several times the resistance of the field in parallel with the field, and to place a second resistance in series with this combination. The paralleled resistance should be used only in obtaining low values of the excitation.

**Question.** Given a 500 volt dynamo, with at least two shunt field coils, a 250 volt circuit from which to take exciting current, a 250 volt voltmeter, and an ammeter of suitable range, how would you obtain the magnetization curve running up to normal magnetization?

## No. 25. DETERMINATION OF DEPTH OF AIR GAP OF A DYNAMO FROM ITS MAGNETIZATION CURVE.

**References.** Nichols, Vol. 2, p. 89; Jackson's "Dynamos," p. 197; Fisher-Hinnen, p. 191; Thompson's "Dynamos," p. 150; Parr, E. E. T., p. 172; Thompson's "Design," p. 136; Hopkinson's "Dynamos," p. 80; Hopkinson's "Papers," Vol. 1, p. 87; Arnold's "Dynamos," p. 205; Hawkins and Wallis, p. 289; Wiener, p. 208.

**Object.** The object is to determine the depth of the air gap of a dynamo by calculation, after having obtained experimentally the complete hysteresis loop of the magnetization curve. This is of interest principally to the designer.

**Theory and Method.** The magnetic circuit of a dynamo may be considered as made up of three parts; the field magnets, the air gap and the armature core. Consequently, for any given value of the magnetic induction in the air gap, the *total* magnetizing force due to the ampere turns of the field must be equal to the sum of the separate magnetizing forces necessary in the three parts of the magnetic circuit. For low values of magnetic induction, the permeability of the iron in the armature core and fields is so great that the magnetizing force expended in these parts of the circuit may be neglected, in comparison with that expended in the air gap, without appreciable error.

Since the magnetic permeability in the air gap is unity, its magnetization curve must be a straight line which passes through the origin of coördinates. To get the slope of this line, it is best to take a complete hysteresis loop of the magnetization curve of the dynamo, preferably running the maximum excitation well beyond the normal value. If points on the curve be taken close together for values of excitation below the knee of the magnetization curve, it will be found

that the two sides of the hysteresis loop will be parallel straight lines for quite a distance above and below the origin. A straight line drawn through the origin parallel to these sides, as in Figure 25, will represent the air gap magnetization curve. To take this hysteresis loop, it is best to start at the maximum excitation, decreasing the field current to zero and then reversing it; after which it is again increased to the *same* maximum value in the opposite direction. This gives one half of the loop. The other half may be obtained in a similar manner. It is necessary

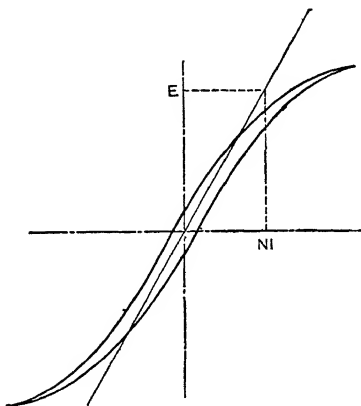


Fig. 25. Magnetization Curve for Air Gap Determination.

to separately excite the dynamo, and at the same time care should be taken to vary the field current continuously as in taking any magnetization curve. The loop should be plotted in terms of electrical pressure,  $E$ , and field ampere turns per pair of poles,  $NI$ .

Let  $\phi$  = number of lines of force entering armature from one north pole,

$A$  = area pole face plus fringing area in sq. cms.,

$N$  = number of field turns per pair of poles,

$I$  = field current,

$2l$  = double length of air gap.

$$\text{Then} \quad \phi = \mathcal{K}A = \frac{4\pi NIA}{20l}.$$

$$\text{But} \quad E = \frac{S\phi V p_1}{10^8 \times 60 p_2},$$

where  $S$  = number of armature conductors,

$V$  = r. p. m.,

$p_1$  = number of pairs of poles,

$p_2$  = number of bifurcations (pairs of paths) in armature.

$$\therefore \phi = \frac{E \times 60 \times 10^8 \times p_2}{SVp_1} = \frac{4\pi NIA}{2ol}.$$

$$\therefore l = \frac{4\pi NIASVp_1}{(20 \times 60 \times 10^8)Ep_2} = \frac{1.0472NIASVp_1}{10^{10}Ep_2}.$$

**Suggestion.** A method in use in some factories is as follows. The iron is first made magnetically neutral by exciting the field to a point beyond the residual magnetism and then decreasing the excitation while it is being rapidly reversed. The magnetization curve, if now taken, will start at the origin and the straight part of the curve below the point of saturation will be parallel to, if not coincident with, the air gap magnetization curve. This is a shorter method, but experience does not indicate an accuracy equal to that of the method described above.

**Data.** Readings of pressure, speed, and field current should be taken for a complete hysteresis loop. If the speed varies, reduce all pressure readings to a common speed before plotting the curve.

**Curves.** Plot a complete hysteresis loop between pressure as ordinates and ampere turns per pair of poles as abscissas. Draw a line representing the air gap magnetization curve.

**Calculate.** The length of the air gap from any point on the air gap magnetization curve.

## No. 26. LEAKAGE COEFFICIENT OF A DYNAMO OR MOTOR.

**References.** Hopkinson's "Papers," Vol. 1, p. 97; Hopkinson's "Dynamos," p. 98; Nichols, Vol. 2, p. 67; Parr, E. E. T., p. 168; Ives, *Elec. World*, Vol. 19, 1892, p. 12; Sheldon, p. 260; Wiener, p. 261; Fisher-Hinnen, p. 160; Jackson's "Dynamos," p. 134; Thompson's "Dynamos," p. 150; Crocker, Vol. 1, p.

305; Thompson's "Design," p. 18; Houston and Kennelly, p. 132; Parshall and Hobart, p. 119; Kapp's "Dynamos," p. 247; Thompson's "Lectures," p. 140; Kapp's "Dynamo Construction," p. 16; Carhart and Patterson, p. 319; Du Bois, p. 197; Hawkins and Wallis, p. 278; Slingo and Brooker, p. 322.

**Object.** The leakage coefficient is of considerable importance in the design of the magnetic circuit of a dynamo. A method of determining the leakage coefficient is therefore of value.

**Theory and Method.** The magnetic flux in any part of the magnetic circuit of a dynamo may be determined by means of a ballistic galvanometer which is connected to the terminals of a secondary coil, consisting of a few turns wound around that part of the magnetic circuit to be tested. Several turns are wound tightly around the armature so as to include all the useful lines of force passing from pole to pole and those only, the armature being stationary. The fields are connected to a source of pressure sufficient to excite them to their normal value. A switch, preferably a reversing switch, should be placed in the field circuit. When the field current is reversed the ballistic galvanometer will be deflected, due to the current induced in the secondary coil because of the change of the magnetic flux enclosed by it. If a single throw switch is used the sum of the make and break deflections should be taken.

The deflections obtained from the test coil on the armature are proportional to the useful flux,  $\phi_a$ .

Deflections should be taken in the same way from a similar exploring coil, so placed on the field as to include the total flux corresponding to the flux threading the first coil. These observations will represent  $\phi_f$ .

The leakage coefficient

$$v = \frac{\phi_f}{\phi_a} = \frac{\text{second deflection}}{\text{first deflection}}.$$

Some engineers use the reciprocal of this expression.

It is advisable to use the same number of turns and the same size and length of wire in the test coils in order that the total resistance of the test coil circuit may have the same value in each case.

It may be found convenient to use different numbers of turns in the test coils. This is permissible, provided the readings be corrected to the same number of turns and the resistances of the two coils be of the same value. If the resistances are unequal the deflections for one coil should be reduced to the same terms as the other by multiplying by the inverse ratio of the *total* resistance of the two test coil circuits.

In large machines, especially those whose fields are wound for high voltage, it is dangerous to break the field circuit suddenly. This may be avoided by suddenly interposing a resistance in the field circuit, this resistance being so proportioned that the exciting current is changed by a small but definite amount.

Another method applied to large machines is to use a small exciting current which is either cut off or reversed. This avoids the heavy field discharge but is not accurate because the leakage coefficient is smaller at the low magnetic potentials, due to small exciting currents, than at normal excitation.

The method which is advised here for large machines is to connect a small resistance, arranged so that it can be short-circuited by the closing of a switch, in series with the field. The field is fully excited with the switch closed. Suddenly opening the switch introduces the resistance into the circuit and causes a sufficient "kick" at the ballistic galvanometer, without the heavy self-inductive discharge.

The leakage coefficient is somewhat greater in a machine under load, due to armature reactions, than when the armature is stationary and without current. Tests made by the method described, however, have been found sufficiently accurate for purposes of design.

It is not always convenient to use a ballistic galvanometer in this test. A millivoltmeter may be used, provided the test coil current be so proportioned that the deflections are near the maximum scale reading. This precaution should be taken; for, while the number of coulombs per scale division is nearly constant for the upper portion of the scale, it is quite variable for the lower portion.

**Suggestion.** This general method may be used for investigating the leakage in various parts of a magnetic circuit. In order to have the test coil circuit of the same resistance, it is advisable to first wind the coil having the longest mean turn. After taking the necessary readings the coil may be unwound and the same wire used for the other coil.

**Data.** Using one of the methods recommended, take a number of readings with the two test coils properly located.

**Calculate.** The leakage coefficient from the averages of the readings.

**Questions.** Where would you place the field test coil on a machine of the Manchester type, and wherein would the test differ from that of a machine with salient poles? Why is it dangerous to suddenly break the field circuit of a large machine?

## No. 27. EXTERNAL CHARACTERISTIC OF A SEPARATELY EXCITED DYNAMO.

**References.** Sheldon, p. 94; Parr, E. E. T., p. 133; Arnold's "Dynamos," p. 431; Fisher-Hinnen, p. 189; Jackson's "Dynamos," p. 200; Thompson's "Dynamos," p. 230; Kapp's "Dynamos," p. 253.

**Object.** This experiment is performed to show the inherent pressure regulation of a separately excited dynamo.

**Theory and Method.** An external characteristic of a dynamo shows the relation between terminal pressure and load,

or terminal pressure and current in the external circuit. The principal value of this curve is that it shows the regulation of the machine, and in fact it is often called the regulation curve.

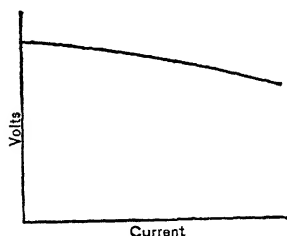


Fig. 27A. External Characteristic of a Separately Excited Dynamo.

The form of the curve depends mainly upon the manner in which the field is connected. Thus, the external characteristic of a separately excited dynamo will always have the general form shown in Figure 27A, although it may vary greatly as to the relative values of pressure and current.

To obtain this curve, data are taken with the machine running at normal speed, with brushes in a fixed position, and with constant excitation. The external resistance is varied from open circuit to such a value as will give at least full load current. As the external resistance is decreased, the current increases and the terminal pressure gradually decreases. This fall in terminal pressure is due to three causes:

First, as the current is increased, the armature drop increases by an amount proportional to the current.

Second, the brush drop, while inappreciable at no load, soon increases to a value which remains practically constant for all loads.

Third, armature reactions weaken and distort the field, both effects tending to reduce the generated pressure.

Hysteresis in the field, due to the demagnetizing effect of armature reaction, tends to cause a lower pressure for a given current if the adjustment is made by decreasing the load than would result if made by increasing the load. The effect of armature reaction may be shown by taking two sets of observations, in one of which the brushes are set somewhat in advance of the neutral position.

Regulation is defined as the percent change in pressure from full load to no load, the pressure being normal at full load.



In practice this curve is taken from full load to no load, and is expressed in volts as ordinates and percent load as abscissas. For purposes of comparing dynamos of different voltages and capacities the curves should be plotted with percent of normal pressure as ordinates and percent load as abscissas. In this experiment curves are also taken for both increasing and decreasing loads in order to show something of the physics of the dynamo. The total characteristic curve should be drawn. This is a curve representing the relation between total generated pressure and total armature current. This curve may be obtained for the separately excited dynamo by drawing the armature  $IR$  drop line and adding its ordinates to those of the external characteristic.

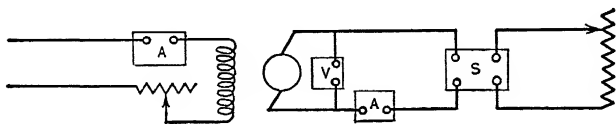


Fig. 27B. Connections for Characteristic Curve of a Separately Excited Dynamo.

**Data.** Connecting as in Figure 27B, take readings of external current, terminal pressure, field current and speed, under the following conditions:

First, starting at full load current and normal pressure throw off the load and read the no load pressure, being careful that the speed is normal for each set of readings.

Second, starting at no load, without changing the adjustment from that of the last set of readings, gradually increase the current to full load value, and then decrease it slowly to no load, taking a number of readings each way. Care should be taken that the speed and exciting current are constant for all readings.

Third, setting the brushes at a position somewhat in advance of normal, take a series of readings, as before, for increasing values of load.

Fourth, measure the resistance of the armature.

Fifth, measure the brush lead in geometrical degrees and note the number of poles.

**Curves.** With pressure as ordinates and current as abscissas, plot an external characteristic from the data taken. From the external characteristic and the armature  $IR$  drop line, construct the total characteristic.

**Calculate.** The percent regulation from the full load—no load data.

**Question.** What are the advantages and disadvantages of this method of excitation?

## No. 28. EXTERNAL CHARACTERISTIC OF A SHUNT DYNAMO.

**References.** Jackson's "Dynamos," p. 202; Parr, E. E. T., p. 141; Nichols, Vol. 2, p. 17; Sheldon, p. 101; Fisher-Hinnen, p. 193; Thompson's "Dynamos," p. 210; Arnold's "Dynamos," p. 438; Kapp's "Dynamos," p. 253; Hawkins and Wallis, p. 332; Slingo and Brooker, p. 342.

**Object.** To determine the inherent regulation of a shunt dynamo.

**Theory and Method.** To determine the regulation of a shunt dynamo, adjust the machine to normal voltage, at full load and normal speed. Without altering the adjustment of the field rheostat throw off the load and read the terminal pressure, being certain that the speed is normal. The regulation is determined by the percent rise in voltage.

To obtain the external characteristic the external resistance is gradually decreased from open circuit to short circuit, the speed and the resistance of the field circuit remaining constant, and simultaneous values of terminal pressure and load current are taken throughout the operation. The regulation curve is that portion of the external characteristic between the full load and no load observations.

The external characteristic of a shunt dynamo takes the general form shown in Figure 28A. As the external resistance is decreased, the current at first increases and the terminal pressure falls. The fall in terminal pressure is due to three causes:

First, as the current is increased, the armature "drop" increases by an amount which is proportional to the current.

Second, as the pressure falls off at the brushes, the current in the fields is decreased and less pressure is generated in the armature, because of a weaker field.

Third, the armature reactions weaken the field and still further decrease the pressure generated.

A point is finally reached where there is an actual decrease of current as the resistance is decreased, and the curve bends back upon itself as shown in the figure. This curve cuts the X-axis to the right of the origin because of the pressure generated by the armature, due to the residual magnetism of the fields.

It is often the case with well-designed dynamos that it is impossible to obtain the entire curve, since it does not begin to bend backward until such a value of current is reached as would excessively overload the machine. As it is difficult to make corrections for speed in taking a characteristic curve, this factor should be kept constant. To do this speed readings should be taken frequently.

It is seen from an inspection of the curve that there is a critical point on the upper portion just before the bend is reached. If, now, the resistance is decreased, there will be a

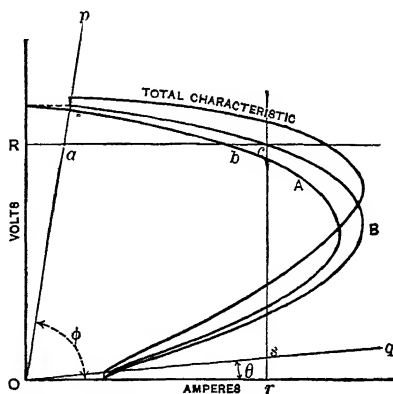


Fig. 28A. Characteristic Curve of a Shunt Dynamo.

comparatively large fall of pressure at the brushes and when the turn is completed, very small changes of resistance will cause great changes both in pressure and current. When the critical point is reached the brushes may be short-circuited without danger to the armature. On the other hand, a sudden short circuit before the critical point is reached is dangerous; because there will be a great rush of current before the field magnetism has had time to die down.

Since the field resistance remains constant throughout the experiment, the value of the field current may be determined for each reading of pressure. By adding these values of current to the corresponding values of current observed in the external circuit, a curve may be plotted showing the relation between the armature current and terminal pressure. From this data, knowing the armature resistance, the  $IR$  drop in the armature may be calculated for the various values of armature current. By adding these calculated values to the observed values, another curve may be plotted which shows the relation between the total pressure generated by the armature and the total current. Such a curve is called the total characteristic.

These two curves may be obtained graphically as shown in Figure 28A. Curve  $A$  represents the external characteristic which is plotted from the observations of external current and pressure. The line  $op$  is drawn so that  $\tan \varphi$  equals the resistance of the shunt field circuit. Consequently, at any terminal pressure as  $OR$ , the intercepted abscissa  $Ra$  must represent the field current. Therefore, by adding this to the external current corresponding to this pressure, as  $bc$ , points are obtained for the curve  $B$  which represent variation of armature current with the pressure at the brushes. The line  $oq$  may now be drawn such that  $\tan \theta$  equals the armature resistance.

Then at any armature current  $Or$ , the intercepted ordinate  $rs$  must represent the drop of pressure in the armature, which,

added to the curve *B*, gives a curve showing the relation between the total pressure and current. This is the total characteristic.

**Data.** Connections should be made as indicated in Figure 28B. Adjust the terminal pressure to normal value at full load and rated speed. Throw off the load and take the pressure, being certain that the speed is still normal. Then adjust the field rheostat to obtain normal pressure on open circuit, and take readings while the external resistance is varied from

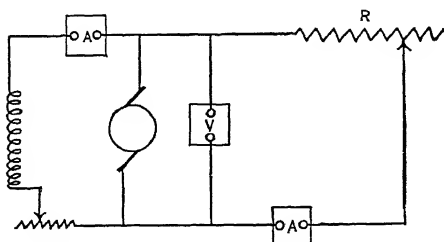


Fig. 28B. Connections for Characteristic of a Shunt Wound Dynamo.

open circuit to short circuit. The reason for adjusting to normal pressure on open circuit is that this is the condition necessary for the compounding experiment 34. The field resistance should be kept constant throughout the experiment. After short circuiting, the external resistance should be gradually increased to open circuit and readings taken as before. Field current readings should be taken throughout the experiment. Measure the resistance of the armature at the brushes. Measure the brush lead in degrees and note the number of poles.

**Caution.** Do not open the external circuit while the curve is being taken. If this is done below the critical point, and the circuit again closed there is danger of a "burn out." In any case the data will be impaired.

When these observations are made for commercial purposes the machine should be at normal temperature.

**Calculate.** The percent regulation from the full load—no load observations.

**Curves.** Plot an external characteristic, using terminal pressure as ordinates and load current as abscissas. Show this curve for both decreasing and increasing external resistance. Plot a total characteristic, using the decreasing resistance observations.

**Explain.** The difference in the external characteristics of well designed and poorly designed dynamos, from the standpoint of regulation. Why there is danger of a "burn out" as mentioned in the caution.

### No. 29. EXTERNAL CHARACTERISTIC OF A SERIES DYNAMO.

**References.** Jackson's "Dynamios," p. 200; Nichols, Vol. 2, p. 14; Hopkinson's Papers, Vol. 1, p. 47; Parr, E. E. T., p. 136; Sheldon, p. 98; Fisher-Hinnen, p. 191; Thompson's "Dynamios," p. 202; Hopkinson's "Dynamios," p. 26; Arnold's "Dynamios," p. 432; Houston and Kennelly, p. 210; Kapp's "Dynamios," p. 253; Hawkins and Wallis, p. 340; Slingo and Brooker, p. 335.

**Object.** To determine the inherent regulation of a series dynamo.

**Theory and Method.** As was mentioned in Experiment 27, the manner in which the field is connected determines the general shape of the external characteristic. In the case of the series machine the entire current of the circuit flows through the fields. The result is that when the external circuit is open, there is no excitation and the only pressure generated is that due to the residual magnetism. As the resistance in the external circuit is reduced, more and more current flows through the fields, and the result is a curve resembling the magnetization curve. It falls below this curve, however, because of the effect of resistance and armature reactions. These may have so great an influence that a point will be reached where there

will be an actual decrease of terminal pressure as the current rises in value.

In obtaining data it is necessary that the brushes remain in one position throughout the experiment.

The resistance of the field and armature should be obtained and the  $IR$  drop calculated for each value of current in the external circuit. These, when added to the external characteristic, will give the total characteristic, which would coincide with the magnetization curve if there were no armature reactions.

These values may be obtained graphically and the total characteristic plotted.

The speed does not enter here in a simple ratio, and corrections for its variations are inaccurate. Consequently, it is necessary to keep the speed constant.

**Data.** Readings of speed, current and terminal pressure should be taken with both decreasing and increasing values of external resistance, in order to show the hysteresis loop. These readings should also be taken to a point considerably beyond the point of maximum pressure. Measure the total resistance of the machine. Measure the brush lead in degrees and note the number of poles.

**Curves.** Plot both the external and the total characteristics.

**Suggestion.** It is dangerous to break the main circuit of a high pressure series dynamo because of the severe self-inductive discharge which follows, due to the decreasing magnetism of the fields. If, however, the fields are short circuited, the pressure falls immediately and the machine may be cut out of the circuit without danger.

**Explain.** What effect doubling the speed has upon the external characteristic curve.

What effect would doubling the number of field turns have?

Why the ascending and descending curves cross.

### No. 30. EXTERNAL CHARACTERISTIC OF A COMPOUND DYNAMO.

**References.** Nichols, Vol. 2, p. 25; Parr, E. E. T., p. 145; Jackson's "Dynamos," p. 216; Arnold's "Dynamos," p. 443; Sheldon, p. 103; Thompson's "Dynamos," p. 239; Fisher-Hinnen, p. 196; Kapp's "Dynamos," p. 253; Hawkins and Wallis, p. 343; Thompson's "Design," p. 123; Slingo and Brooker, p. 343.

**Object.** To determine the inherent regulation of a compound dynamo.

**Theory and Method.** A compound dynamo partakes of the nature of a shunt and of a series dynamo. If the shunt and the series field turns act together magnetically the machine is said to be compounded cumulatively, and is commonly called a compound dynamo. Such a generator will regulate for constant terminal pressure or may even give a rise in pressure with increasing load. If the pressure rises, the machine is said to be overcompounded. This is the type in general use in so-called constant pressure service, the rise in pressure being so proportioned as to compensate for line loss in the distribution system. Compound dynamos are connected either with long or short shunt, but the long shunt connection is more commonly used.

**Data.** Adjust the terminal pressure to normal value at full load and rated speed. Throw off the load and read the pressure, being sure that the speed is still normal. To obtain the characteristic curve, read terminal pressure, speed, shunt field current, drop across shunt winding, and load current. The readings should be started with the field rheostat as set, and the load varied from zero to 50 percent overload. The data should be repeated for decreasing values of load. As corrections for speed are not practicable, the same should be kept constant at normal value. Measure the resistance of arma-



ture plus series field. Measure the brush lead in degrees and note the number of poles.

**Cautions.** It is especially dangerous to short-circuit a compound machine. When the observations are made for commercial purposes the machine should be at normal temperature.

**Calculate.** The percent regulation from the full load—no load observations.

**Curves.** Plot an external characteristic, using terminal pressure as ordinates and load current as abscissas. Show this curve for both ascending and descending values of the load. Plot a total characteristic, using the decreasing load observations.

**Question.** Can a dynamo be compounded to compensate for a given drop in speed of the prime mover, as the load comes on?

**Explain.** The effect upon the regulation curve of a compound machine if it is run above or below its normal speed, the comparison being made on the basis of field rheostat adjustment for equal no load pressures.

### No. 31. EXTERNAL CHARACTERISTIC OF A DIFFERENTIAL COMPOUND DYNAMO.

**References.** Nichols, Vol. 2, p. 26; Jackson's "Dynamos," p. 222.

**Object.** To determine the inherent regulation of a differential compound dynamo.

**Discussion.** If, in a compound dynamo, the series turns are opposed magnetically to the shunt turns, the machine is said to be differentially compounded. While this form of winding is often used in motors, it has little commercial application in the case of a generator. As generators are sometimes connected differentially through accident in assembling, or otherwise, it is of importance to know how a differential winding affects the regulation.

**Suggestion.** The compound dynamo used in Experiment 30 may be used, the field windings being connected differentially.

**Data.** Adjust the field rheostat to give normal pressure at no load and normal speed. Read terminal pressure, speed, load current, shunt field current and drop across shunt field winding, while the external resistance is varied from open circuit to short circuit, and the reverse. Speed should be maintained constant. Measure the resistance of the armature plus the series field. Measure the brush lead in degrees and note the number of poles.

**Curves.** Plot curves for both ascending and descending values of pressure, using terminal pressure as ordinates and load current as abscissas.

**Compare.** These curves with the external characteristic curves taken on the same machine operated as a shunt dynamo.

**Question.** If a compound dynamo is found to be differentially connected, would you change the shunt or the series connections and why?

## NO. 32. DERIVATION OF THE LOSS LINE OF A SHUNT DYNAMO FROM ITS MAGNETIZATION CURVE AND EXTERNAL CHARACTERISTIC.

**References.** Jackson's "Dynos," pp. 202-207; Arnold's "Dynos," p. 439; Sheldon, p. 101.

**Theory and Method.** The loss line is a curve which shows the loss of pressure in the armature for various values of current in the external circuit. A simple method of deriving it is by graphical means as follows.

The external characteristic and the magnetization curve are plotted on the same sheet as in Figure 32. These should be taken with the brushes *set in the same position*. The ordinates

of both curves should be pressures developed at the armature terminals and should be plotted to the same scale. The abscissas should represent load current and field current, respectively, plotted to any convenient scale.

A line  $OR$  is drawn from the origin to a point on the magnetization curve. This is called the field resistance line and should make an angle with the  $X$  axis whose tangent is  $E \div i$ , where  $E$  is the terminal pressure and  $i$  is the field current corresponding to this pressure. Since the field resistance remains constant, any point on the line,  $OR$ , must show the pressure impressed upon the field terminals for the corresponding field current.

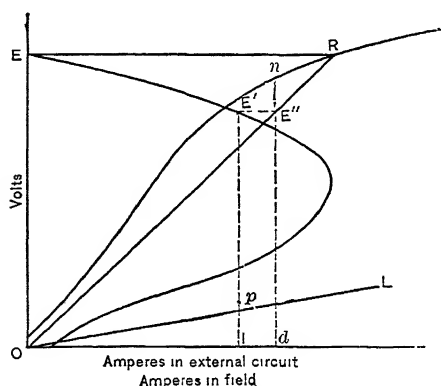


Fig. 32. Derivation of the Loss Line of a Shunt Dynamo.

By projecting the open circuit pressure as shown by the external characteristic, horizontally upon the magnetization curve, the point  $R$  is at once obtained. The reason for this is obvious; for on open circuit, practically the full pressure developed by the armature is impressed upon the field terminals.

By projecting the open circuit pressure as shown by the external characteristic, horizontally upon the magnetization curve, the point  $R$  is at once obtained. The reason for this is obvious; for on open circuit, practically the full pressure developed by the armature is impressed upon the field terminals.

To locate a point on the loss line for a current  $I$  in the external circuit, the corresponding point  $E'$  is marked on the external characteristic. This terminal pressure is available in forcing current through the field windings, and by projecting the point  $E'$  horizontally upon the line  $OR$ , a point  $E''$  is located which shows at once the value  $Od$  of the current in the fields when the current  $I$  flows in the external circuit. It has been found in obtaining the magnetization curve that the current  $Od$  will develop a pressure in the armature which is

shown by the ordinate  $dn$ . The ordinate  $Ip$  of the loss line corresponding to the current  $I$  is then shown by the difference between the ordinates  $dn$  and  $IE'$ , or  $E''n$ . Other points on the loss line may be obtained in a similar manner.

**Data.** If the external characteristic and magnetization curves have not been taken in previous experiments for the same shunt machine, such curves should be obtained. Measure the combined resistance of armature and brushes.

**Curves.** Draw the loss line from the above data and show fully the graphical method employed. Also draw a line showing the drop in pressure due to armature resistance, for different values of *armature* current.

**Explain.** Just what losses are represented in the loss line and show to what extent they may be separated.

### NO. 33. DERIVATION OF THE LOSS LINE OF A SERIES DYNAMO FROM ITS MAGNETIZATION CURVE AND EXTERNAL CHARACTERISTIC.

**References.** Jackson's "Dynamos," p. 201; Fisher-Hinnen, p. 85; Sheldon, p. 98; Thompson's "Dynamos," p. 202.

**Theory and Method.** The external characteristic and the magnetization curve should be taken with the brushes in the same position for the two curves. In taking data for the external characteristic, the pressure is measured at the terminals of the machine for various values of current in the external circuit. The total pressure generated in the armature is greater than the measured pressure by an amount equal to the loss of pressure in the machine itself due to armature resistance and reactions. If the armature reactions are slight, the difference of the ordinates of the two curves will practically equal the current multiplied by the total resistance of the machine. The loss line is derived by plotting both curves on the same sheet, to the same scale, and then taking as ordinates the difference between the ordinates of the two curves.

If the armature reactions are of appreciable magnitude, the ordinates of the loss line will be greater than those of a line which shows the loss of pressure due to the resistance of the windings only.

**Data.** If the external characteristic and magnetization curves have not been taken in previous experiments for the same series dynamo, they should be obtained. Measure the total resistance of the machine.

**Curves.** Draw the loss line from the above data, and show fully the graphical method employed. Also draw a line showing the drop in pressure, due to the total resistance of the machine, for different values of current.

#### NO. 34. COMPOUNDING OF A SHUNT DYNAMO FROM ITS MAGNETIZATION CURVE, EXTERNAL CHARACTERISTIC AND LOSS LINE.

**References.** Jackson's "Dynamos," p. 217; Houston and Kennelly, p. 213.

**Object.** To determine the number of series turns necessary to make a dynamo regulate for constant pressure, using its magnetization curve, shunt external characteristic, and loss line.

**Theory and Method.** The external characteristic of a shunt dynamo is concave to the X-axis over the working portion of the curve, the fall of pressure being due to armature resistance, armature reactions, and decrease in field current. All three curves are plotted on the same sheet as in Figure 34, with volts as ordinates, the same scale being used. The abscissas of the external characteristic and the loss line are load currents, plotted to the same scale. The abscissas of the magnetization curve are field currents plotted to any convenient scale.

To compound for a current  $I$  which corresponds to a point  $p$  on the external characteristic, the loss line  $OL$  and field

resistance line  $OP$  are drawn as shown. When a current  $I$  flows in the external circuit, a pressure is impressed upon the field terminals which is represented by the ordinate  $dN$  of the field resistance line. Of the total fall of pressure at the terminals, that due to armature resistance and reactions is represented by  $QN$ , while

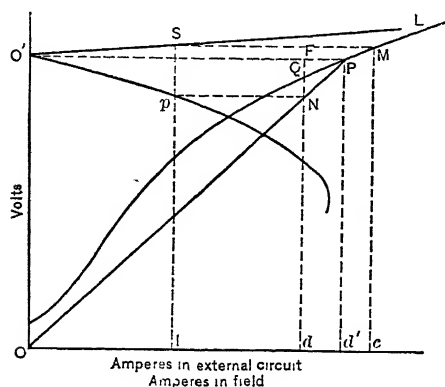


Fig. 24. Graphical Method of Compounding a Shunt Dynamo.

that due to the decrease of the shunt field current is  $QF$ .

To cause the terminal pressure of the machine to remain constant, the magnetization curve must be worked at a point  $M$  obtained by projecting horizontally the point  $S$  of the loss line, which

corresponds to a current  $I$  in the external circuit. This shows that the magnetizing current must be increased from  $Od'$  to  $Oc$ , or the field ampere turns must be increased by an amount equal to  $d'c$  multiplied by the number of shunt turns  $N$ . The number of series turns would then equal  $N$  times  $d'c$  divided by  $I$ . This number of series turns will be strictly correct for only one value of  $I$  unless the magnetization curve is a straight line between the points used. The number of turns required for any degree of overcompounding may be obtained in a similar manner by using, instead of the loss line, a line which has an additional slope depending upon the percentage of overcompounding desired.

**Data.** If the magnetization curve and the external characteristic of the same shunt machine have not been obtained, they should be taken. The loss line may be obtained from these two curves as shown in Experiment 33.

The number of shunt turns should be known. If this is not available, it may be determined approximately as in Experiment 41.

**Caution.** It should be remembered that the magnetization curve and external characteristic are to be taken with the brushes set in the same operating position.

**Calculate.** The number of series turns necessary to over-compound the dynamo 10 percent at full load.

**Curve.** Using this same number of series turns determine graphically the compound characteristic from the magnetization curve. It will be sufficient to locate points at  $\frac{1}{4}$ ,  $\frac{1}{2}$ ,  $\frac{3}{4}$ , 1, and  $1\frac{1}{4}$  load. This may be done by reducing the total ampere turns at each load to shunt ampere turns, and then considering the amount of variation of the magnetization curve from a straight line, from no load to full load.

**Explain.** Why, when a shunt dynamo is started up and its field circuit is closed, the terminal pressure rises to a certain value and remains constant.

### No. 35. ARMATURE CHARACTERISTIC OF A SHUNT DYNAMO.

**References.** Nichols, Vol. 2, p. 23; Jackson's "Dynamos," p. 213.

**Object.** The regulation of a shunt generator to constant terminal pressure at all loads by varying the field excitation.

**Theory and Method.** The armature characteristic is a curve which shows the field current necessary to keep the terminal pressure of the machine constant throughout its range of load. To obtain this curve the dynamo is run at normal speed. A low reading ammeter and a suitable field rheostat are placed in the shunt field circuit. An ammeter of sufficient range to indicate the full load current of the machine is placed in the external circuit in series with some form of variable

resistance such as a water rheostat or a lamp bank. A voltmeter is placed across the terminals of the machine. It is well to start at full load and normal pressure. Simultaneous readings of the field current, load current, speed, and the terminal pressure are taken for decreasing values of load. As the load is decreased the terminal pressure tends to rise. This is due to decreased armature reactions and  $IR$  drop and the consequent increased shunt current. The terminal pressure should be maintained constant by increasing the resistance of the field circuit.

Speed and pressure readings are necessary; although they do not enter directly into the curve, speed and pressure should be kept constant.

**Data.** Take readings of field and load currents, speed and pressure from full load to no load, terminal pressure and speed being maintained constant. The brushes should be fixed in their normal position. Measure the armature resistance. Measure the brush lead in degrees and note the number of poles.

**Curve.** Plot a curve between field current and load current, using the former as ordinates.

**Explain.** Points of difference in the action of "long shunt" and "short shunt" compound wound machines.

### **No. 36. COMPOUNDING OF A SHUNT DYNAMO FROM ITS ARMATURE CHARACTERISTIC.**

**References.** Nichols, Vol. 2, p. 84; Jackson's "Dynamos," p. 215; Parr, E. E. T., p. 152.

**Object.** As stated in the preceding experiment, it is possible to determine the number of series turns necessary to compound a shunt dynamo from its armature characteristic, if the number of shunt turns is known.

**Theory and Method.** If the armature characteristic is not a straight line the machine can be compounded perfectly for only one value of current in the external circuit.



In obtaining the armature characteristic, the additional field current necessary to keep the terminal pressure of the machine constant under various loads is found. Since the number of shunt turns is known, the additional number of ampere turns is also known. In a compound machine, the current traversing the series turns is known. The number of these turns required to compound the machine must equal  $Ni \div I$ , where  $N$  is the number of shunt turns,  $i$  the additional shunt field current, and  $I$  the current of the series winding.

It must be remembered that a fixed number of series turns will compound for one speed only and that at a higher or a lower speed the machine will over or undercompound as the case may be. The armature characteristic is not a straight line, but the number of series turns is calculated for the full load observations.

**Data.** If the armature characteristic is not already obtained for the required conditions of compounding, the full load and no load observations should be obtained as in the previous experiment. The number of shunt field turns should be obtained. If this is not available, it may be determined approximately as in Experiment 41.

**Explain.** The points of difference in the action of "long shunt" and "short shunt" compound wound machines.

### No. 37. COMPOUNDING OF A SHUNT DYNAMO BY THE METHOD OF ADDED TURNS.

**References.** Parham and Shedd, p. 318; Nichols, Vol. 2, p. 85; Jackson's "Dynamos," p. 216; Sheldon, p. 113; Thompson's "Dynamos," p. 238.

**Object.** In compounding a dynamo from its armature characteristic, it is necessary to know the number of shunt turns. In practice, when an experimental determination of the series turns for compounding is required, the number of

shunt turns is seldom known, and the method of added turns is then the most available.

**Theory and Method.** This is a modification of the method of compounding from the armature characteristic. The machine is first wound with a known number of turns of insulated wire. These turns should be placed as nearly as possible so as to occupy the same surface on the frame as that of the proposed series coils. The dynamo is then adjusted to normal voltage, at no load and rated speed. Full load current is then thrown on and a current from an external source sent through the auxiliary winding and its value adjusted so as to give the required voltage at the brushes, care being taken that the speed is at rated full load value. If it is not possible to tell from an inspection of the shunt winding and from the polarity of the brushes, the proper direction of the auxiliary current will be made apparent from the first test. In calculating the required number of series turns, divide the ampere turns in the experimental winding by the load current. An allowance should be made for drop in the series field winding. This is easily done by making the full load voltage in the test equal to the desired terminal voltage plus the proposed loss. The size of wire should then be calculated to give this proposed drop, or at least, not to exceed it; due consideration being given to a safe current density. The number of series turns thus obtained will be that required when the dynamo is operated *short shunt*. If it is intended to make the winding long shunt, a resistance equal to that of the proposed series winding should be placed in one of the leads next to the armature and the terminals of the shunt field winding should be connected, one to the load end of this resistance, and one to the other armature terminal.

This method may be used without an auxiliary current, the load current of the machine itself being employed. To do this the temporary series turns should be of cross-section large enough to carry the full load current without overheating and,

preferably, larger. The number of turns should be large enough to make the machine overcompound beyond the desired limit. A variable resistance shunt is then placed around these series turns and adjusted so as to give the required compounding. An ammeter is connected so as to measure the current in the auxiliary winding. This method has an advantage in that if connected long or short shunt in the test, the calculated series turns will be practically correct for that condition in permanent operation.

In both methods if long shunt is used an allowance should be made, theoretically, for the shunt current in the series winding. This, however, is of small moment.

In multipolar dynamos with salient poles it should be remembered that each pole is generally wound with a certain number of turns, plus a half turn; *i. e.*,  $5\frac{1}{2}$ ,  $6\frac{1}{2}$ , etc. This is for convenience in connecting the several series coils.

**Data.** Using one of the above methods, adjust the shunt current for normal pressure at no load and rated speed. Adjust the current in the auxiliary winding to give the required voltage at full load current and speed. Measure the space allowable for series turns and make a drawing from which the mean length of turn may be obtained.

**Calculate.** The number of series turns necessary to compound for the required terminal pressure under full load conditions. Also calculate the resistance of the winding, the current density, and the drop, and check with the assumed drop. If the two do not agree within an allowable error, make a second computation. The current density in the series turns should be about 1,000 amperes per square inch.

**Question.** Why should the experimental winding occupy approximately the same position on the field core as that intended for the permanent series winding?

### NO. 38. ADJUSTMENT OF COMPOUNDING OF A DYNAMO BY SHUNTING THE SERIES WINDING.

**References.** Parham and Shedd, p. 321; Sheldon, p. 112; Thompson's "Design," p. 132.

**Object.** It often occurs, either in the factory or after the machine has been placed in service, that the number of series turns is somewhat larger than necessary for the degree of compounding desired. In such cases the compounding may be adjusted to the required value by shunting the series winding.

**Theory and Method.** The magnetic qualities of iron used in the construction of dynamos frequently turn out poorer than the test specimens indicate. In such cases more series turns are required for compounding.

When special machines are built to come up to a certain guarantee this becomes a matter of considerable importance. In order to insure proper compounding such machines are generally designed with more series turns than are necessary, provided the iron is standard. Again, in standard sizes, sometimes the over-compounding may be higher than is desired.

In all such cases the shop method of regulating the degree of compounding is by shunting a variable resistance across the series field and adjusting this shunt experimentally. Special clamps are fastened to the terminal blocks of the series winding. These clamps are so constructed that they will take one or more strips of German silver. The dimensions of these strips depend upon the practice of the manufacturer. Due consideration is given the cross-section and radiating surface, however, so that there will be no danger of over-heating when the shunt is in operation in its finished form. Generally the adjustment is made by varying the length of strip between clamps. The machine is run at rated speed and the shunt field rheostat adjusted so that the terminal pressure is normal on open circuit. With the shunt field

resistance remaining constant, full load is thrown on and the terminal pressure brought to the desired value by adjusting the resistance of the shunt across the series winding. After this adjustment is made, the German silver shunt is cut off to the proper size and made up in finished form.

The adjustment can be made for only one load and degree of compounding. It is usually made for full load and in such cases the terminal pressure will be high for points between no load and full load, because the magnetization curve is always concave to the axis of current, for working values. This rise in pressure at intermediate points can be reduced by using a shunt with a high temperature coefficient. The result is that for low currents the shunt resistance is smaller in proportion to the series winding than for large currents. Consequently, a greater part of the total current goes through the series turns at full load than at lighter loads; the result being a more nearly uniform terminal pressure. This arrangement will be effective only when the changes in load are gradual, so that the temperature of the shunt will have time to change. In the case of street railway generators, where the load varies rapidly over wide ranges, such a device would have but little effect.

**Data.** Place a variable shunt across the series field of an over-compounded machine. Run the machine at rated speed and adjust the terminal pressure to its normal value on open circuit. Take readings of speed, terminal pressure and shunt field current. Throw on full load current, adjusting the terminal pressure to the required value by varying the resistance shunted across the series field. Take readings of terminal pressure, speed, shunt field current, and load current.

**Caution.** If the winding is long shunt and the compounding is to be adjusted for constant pressure and speed, care should be taken that the shunt field current and speed are the same when both sets of observations are made.

### No. 39. ADJUSTMENT OF COMPOUNDING OF A DYNAMO BY CHANGING THE SPEED.

**References.** Jackson's "Dynamos," p. 223; Parham and Shedd, p. 323; Parr, E. E. T., p. 153.

**Object.** An adjustment of the compounding is sometimes necessary when the conditions are such as to preclude the use of a shunt to the series turns. An example of this is when the amount of compounding is to be increased beyond that obtained when the machine is operated at normal speed without a shunt. Again, the operation of compound machines in parallel cannot be effected when the series coils are shunted, except in a special case.

**Theory and Method.** Most compound machines are operated at, or just above, the bend in the magnetization curve. Any slight change in the shunt current such as that due to a change in the temperature will thus produce but a small change in the terminal pressure. If the magnetization curve were a straight line, a given number of series ampere turns would produce exactly the same magnetic flux no matter what point on the magnetization curve represented the no load flux. Therefore, the smaller the flux at no load, the greater the *percent* of increase in flux at full load.

If now, the number of lines of force be decreased, the armature will have to rotate faster than before to give no load voltage and the compounding of the machine will be increased at all loads. If the speed be decreased, there will be a reduction in compounding.

In an actual dynamo the fact that the magnetization curve is a line concave to the X-axis, merely reduces the effect. At a lower magnetization than normal the series ampere-turns will not add so great a flux as would be the case were the curve a straight line, drawn from the point of normal magnetization to the origin, and the compounding will be less. At a higher magnetization the compounding will be reduced by a smaller amount.

From this it is seen that to increase the percent of compounding an increase of speed is necessary and that it may be decreased by decreasing the speed. A given change may be effected by trial and approximation, or, if the magnetization curve and external characteristic are known, a graphical solution similar to that of Experiment 34 may be used.

The amount of increase in compounding is limited by the amount of weakening the field will stand with sparkless operation. The temperature conditions are somewhat improved owing to reduction of core loss and increased windage, even though the output has been augmented, due to the increased full load pressure. It is assumed that the mechanical strength of the parts will not be exceeded.

The amount of decrease in compounding is limited by the shunt field resistance. The speed must not be reduced to a point where there is no leeway for regulating the shunt field rheostat. Temperature conditions may determine the limit, the core loss being increased and the windage decreased.

**Data.** Let the increase in compounding be five percent. Adjust the machine for normal voltage at full load and rated speed. Throw on full load current. Keeping this constant, increase the speed until the full load pressure is slightly more than the required amount. Read the speed. Throw off the load, and with the speed at its last full load value, adjust the field rheostat for normal no load pressure. Repeat the operation until both full load and no load pressures correspond. Record the final speed.

Let the reduction in compounding be five percent (it is assumed the dynamo is capable of this). Starting with normal voltage and speed at no load throw on full load current. Keeping this constant, reduce the speed until the voltage is slightly above that required. Take the speed. Throw off the load and readjust the field rheostat for normal no load pressure at the last speed. Repeat the operation until the pressure is right for both full load and no load. Record the speed.

**Suggestion.** Either change in compounding may be effected even with a given drop in speed from no load to full load.

#### No. 40. EXTERNAL CHARACTERISTIC OF AN ARC DYNAMO.

**References.** Thompson's "Dynamos," p. 445; Sheldon, p. 129; Fisher-Hinnen, p. 235; Jackson's "Dynamos," p. 225; Parham and Shedd, p. 249; Nichols, Vol. 2, p. 28; Crocker, Vol. 1, p. 330; Crocker and Wheeler, p. 163; Hawkins and Wallis, p. 338; Slingo and Brooker, p. 330; Houston and Kennelly, p. 217.

**Object.** Although arc machines have not the importance they once had, they are still used to a considerable extent. It is therefore desirable to study their action in general. This may be done by taking characteristic curves.

**Theory and Method.** A series arc machine must be so constructed that it will always maintain a constant current in the line, between the limits of normal full load and short circuit. The lamps themselves are provided with regulating mechanisms which are designed to produce proper automatic feeding of the carbons, provided the current is constant. Since the resistance of the line may vary, due to lamps being cut out or due to changes in the length of arc of lamps burning, and as the dynamo speed may fluctuate, it is necessary that the machine be provided with a regulating mechanism which will maintain the current constant.

In all modern series arc machines (except the Westinghouse) this is accomplished, in whole or in part, by shifting the brushes and thus increasing or decreasing the effect of armature reactions, as the load is varied. Arc machines are therefore designed with a relatively large number of armature ampere turns. In the Westinghouse arc machine the armature reactions and armature self-inductance are made so great that the regulation for constant current is reasonably close, without the necessity of a brush-shift-



ing device. The armatures are generally ring wound, as such windings are more easily insulated than drum windings. The fields of such machines are relatively small and all iron is worked at high density in order to obtain uniform regulation over a wide range.

Arc machines are series wound, as this method of field excitation may be made to give a more nearly inherent constant current regulation than any other, and because it is also best adapted for automatic constant current regulation. An exception to this is the Westinghouse machine, which, owing to its peculiar design, is best separately excited.

The external characteristic of a series arc dynamo, with the automatic regulator cut out, would have the general form shown

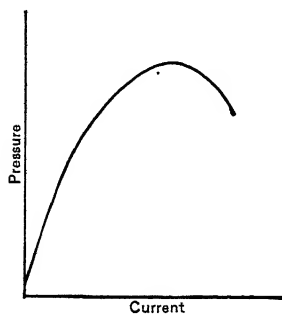


Fig. 40A. Characteristic of Series Dynamo with Large Armature Reactions.

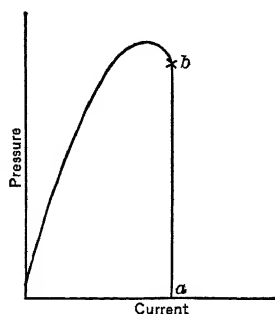


Fig. 40B. Characteristic of a Constant Current Arc Dynamo.

in Figure 40A; that is, it would be a series characteristic which would droop toward the X-axis for large values of current, due to high saturation in the iron and excessive armature reactions.

The automatic regulator in all cases operates to maintain the current constant for values of external resistance lower than that at which the inherent drooping occurs. The result is a characteristic curve such as is shown in Figure 40B, the portion  $ab$  being the working part of the curve. Between these limits the current is constant at the desired value and the ordinate  $ab$  would be the terminal pressure at full load.

The complete characteristic curve can usually be taken experimentally, although generally, under practical operating conditions the line resistance is not so high that the normal current is prevented from flowing.

Although a number of arc machines have been successful in a commercial way, they differ materially in many features, notably, in the method of armature winding, the shape and arrangement of field magnets, and the automatic regulator.

As has been stated, the armatures of arc machines are almost invariably ring wound. Some companies have used the closed coil Gramme ring winding while others have employed open coil ring windings. Although open coil armatures are not used on other than arc machines they have been successfully used with this class of dynamos. In fact, two of the most widely used arc dynamos, the Brush and the Thomson-Houston, have open coil armatures. Such windings seem to be especially adapted to this field of work, partly because they have very simple commutators, consisting of few segments and permitting of a considerable air space between them for insulation; and partly because of the fluctuating character of the current, due to the small number of coils on the armature. Because of the simple commutator with air insulation, although very high pressures are generated and considerable sparking occurs at the brushes, no very detrimental effects occur, and the machines are industrially successful. The fluctuating current produced by these machines seems to have a tendency to cause the lamps to regulate better than is the case when an absolutely steady current is supplied.

**Regulators.** Space does not permit of detailed descriptions. Although there have been about a dozen types of arc dynamos in commercial use in this country, by far the major part of the work has been done by less than half this number. The most widely used machines have been the Brush, Thomson-Houston, Wood, Western Electric, Westinghouse, and Excelsior dynamos.

**Data.** Starting with the machine on short circuit, take readings of external current, terminal pressure, and speed, for

various loads up to full load. If practicable, continue the readings, increasing the external resistance to open circuit. Carefully study the action of the regulator throughout the run. If the regulating devices possess two or more electric paths, as in the Brush regulator, place additional ammeters and voltmeters so as to investigate the changes in current and pressure in these parts as the load is varied. If practicable, take a characteristic curve with the regulator cut out. This curve should be taken preferably with the brushes in the position of maximum pressure. Measure the armature and field resistance, and also the resistances of the various electrical devices contained in the regulator.

**Cautions.** Some types of arc machines are shut down by short-circuiting the field; in the Thomson-Houston dynamo the armature is short-circuited. Keep the short-circuiting switch closed except when the machine is under load. Be very careful not to break the external circuit when this switch is open. Arc machines have a large self-induction in both armature and field, and since they are in series a high e. m. f. of self-induction is set up if the circuit is suddenly broken when the machine is supplying a load. This effect is apt to be more pronounced in closed coil armature machines than in the open coil types, due partly to the fact that some of the armature coils are not in circuit in the open coil type, thereby reducing the self-inductance, and partly to the fact that the open coil machine "spills over" at the commutator, that is, the sparking causes the individual coils to become more or less short circuited. It is for this latter reason that the Brush multicircuit arc machine does not exhibit full machine voltage at a break when it occurs in one of the circuits.

**Curves.** Plot an external characteristic, using terminal pressure as ordinates and external current as abscissas. If data have been obtained showing the inherent regulation without the regulator, plot a second curve showing the simple series characteristic. If electrical readings have been taken for the regulator itself, plot curves using these readings as ordinates and external

resistance as abscissas. In this case indicate the full load resistance.

**Diagrams.** Draw sketches showing the magnetic circuit of the machine, the armature winding, and the complete action of the regulator.

**Explain.** The complete action of the regulator.

#### NO. 41. EXPERIMENTAL DETERMINATION OF THE NUMBER OF FIELD TURNS ON A DYNAMO.

**Object.** The field winding data of a machine is not always available. The number of field turns may be approximately determined by experiment.

**Theory and Method.** Although the general method applies to the determination of any field winding, the application is made most frequently to a shunt field. Series field windings, being composed of comparatively few turns of heavy wire, are often readily determined by observation.

The number of lines of force threading the armature of a dynamo at no load, depends upon the number of ampere turns on the field. The pressure developed varies directly with the number of lines of force threading the armature.

If the fields are excited by means of the two different windings at different times and the same pressure is obtained at the armature terminals in each case, speed and other conditions remaining the same, the number of ampere turns producing the field in each case must be the same.

A known number of turns of wire are wound over the regular field winding. The machine is run on open circuit at constant speed, and the field excited by a current of known value in the temporary winding, and the pressure generated by the armature is noted. If a shunt field winding is being investigated, it may be excited from the armature direct without appreciable error. In the case of a series winding the excitation must be from a

separate source as any appreciable armature current will cause errors in the result. The exciting current in the temporary winding should be from a separate source. The field is then excited by means of the permanent winding, and the pressure is adjusted to the same value as before.

Knowing the number of turns of the auxiliary winding and the value of the exciting current in each case, the number of field turns is found from the relation  $N_a = N \div i$ , where  $N_a$  is the unknown number of turns,  $N$  the number of auxiliary turns,  $I$  the current in the auxiliary winding, and  $i$  the current in the field winding.

**Suggestions.** In order that the leakage paths may be considered the same for both windings, care must be taken that the auxiliary winding is evenly distributed and made to cover the same space as is occupied by the regular winding.

The number of turns on a field spool can be determined by an alternating current method. Remove the spool from the machine and wind a secondary coil of known turns on the middle portion of the coil. This will make an air core transformer. Connect the field to an alternating current source and measure the pressure of supply and also that of the terminals of the auxiliary coil. The turns in the two coils are in direct proportion to the pressure, provided there is no magnetic leakage. Errors in the readings, due to magnetic leakage, may be accounted for by taking a second set of observations with the auxiliary coil as the primary; the average of the two sets of observations being used to obtain the number of field turns.

**Data.** Record the number of turns of the auxiliary winding. Run the machine at normal speed on open circuit. Take a series of observations of terminal pressure for various currents in the temporary winding. Take a corresponding set of observations of terminal pressure with the fields excited by means of the permanent winding. Take readings of speed in all cases, and correct all data to a constant speed. The pressure developed for

given currents in the permanent winding may be obtained from the magnetization curve, Experiment 24, provided the brushes are set in the same position.

**Calculate.** The number of field turns from each set of observations. Take the average of these values as the correct number of turns.

#### **No. 42. MAGNETIC DISTRIBUTION IN THE AIR GAP OF A DYNAMO OR MOTOR; SINGLE PILOT BRUSH METHOD.**

**References.** Jackson's "Dynamos," p. 209; Nichols, Vol. II, p. 64; Sheldon, p. 262; Parr, E. E. T., p. 161; Thompson's "Dynamos," p. 64; Parham and Shedd, p. 428; Arnold's "Dynamos," p. 242; Fisher-Hinnen, p. 38; Kapp, p. 284; Hawkins and Wallis, p. 351; Wiener, p. 31.

**Object.** Sparking and brush displacement depend to a considerable extent upon field distortion in the air gap, due to the armature current. This effect may be investigated by taking a series of readings around the commutator by the aid of a pilot brush.

**Theory and Method.** Armature reactions, a knowledge of which is of especial importance to the designer, may be experimentally investigated in several ways. One method is to measure the rise in pressure on the commutator from a minus to a plus brush, and to determine the distribution of magnetism in the air gap from this data. By investigating both no load and full load conditions, the distortion of the field due to armature reactions may be shown.

One terminal of a voltmeter is connected to one of the brushes of the machine. The other terminal of the voltmeter is connected to a small auxiliary brush which may be moved around the commutator. Its position, relative to the main brushes, is determined by means of a graduated arc. The machine is run under normal

conditions as to speed and terminal pressure. Two sets of observations are taken, one under no load conditions and the other at full load. The voltmeter must be capable of indicating the full pressure of the machine. Pressure readings are taken at frequent angular intervals. The *increments* of pressure, as the pilot brush is moved around the commutator, are the pressures in the armature coils that are added to the voltmeter circuit. If the angular distance the brush is moved is constant, these pressures may be taken as directly proportional to the average magnetic induction in which the added armature coils have been passing. If the relative positions of commutator bars and corresponding armature conductors are known, the field distribution curve may be obtained.

The accuracy of the method is somewhat impaired because of the variable position of the pilot brush with reference to the moving commutator bars, the pressure indicated being an average for the given position of the brush. It should also be noted that the voltmeter readings are due to conductors lying under two poles and therefore the distribution curve shows the averages of the distributions under two poles.

Curves taken with no load and with full load will differ because of the distortion of the field, due to armature reactions.

**Data.** Run the machine at rated speed and normal pressure, under no load. Take pressure readings for positions of the pilot brush every ten electrical degrees around the commutator, from brush to brush. The angular pitch of the poles constitutes 180 electrical degrees. Place full load upon the machine, again adjusting the terminal pressure to its normal value, and take a similar set of pressure readings. The second set of observations should be made with the brushes set at the position of least sparking, and the machine should be run at rated speed. It is desirable to take readings entirely around the commutator if possible, and thus compare the distribution of flux under the various pole faces, but this is not always practicable.

In each case note the positions of the poles and brushes for a given position of the pilot brush. Also note the connections of the armature conductors to the commutator bars.

**Caution.** It may be found that the readings in the neighborhood of the brushes are unreliable, due to the reactions of the short-circuited coils. If readings are taken from a minus to a plus brush only, observations on both sides of each brush should be obtained, in order to accurately locate the zero points.

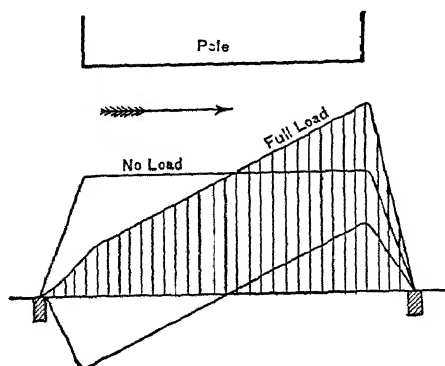


Fig. 42. Magnetic Distribution under a Pole Face.

**Curves.** Plot the integrated pressure curves, using the measured pressures as ordinates and electrical degrees as abscissas. Draw corresponding curves which show the *increments* in pressure for the various positions of the pilot brush. These increments had better be derived from the curves and not from the readings directly. Construct a curve by taking the differences of the ordinates of the curves which show the increments in pressure for no load and full load, as shown in Figure 42.

The positions of poles and brushes, and the direction of rotation should be indicated on the curve sheet.

**Explain.** What is represented by the curve drawn from the difference in ordinates of the no load and full load distribution curves.



### No. 43. MAGNETIC DISTRIBUTION IN THE AIR GAP OF A DYNAMO OR MOTOR; DOUBLE PILOT BRUSH METHOD.

**References.** Jackson's "Dynos," p. 210; Nichols, Vol. II, p. 63; Sheldon, p. 262; Parr, E. E. T., p. 160; Thompson's "Dynos," p. 64; Parham and Shedd, p. 432; Arnold's "Dynos," p. 242; Fisher-Hinnen, p. 38; Kapp, p. 284; Hawkins and Wallis, p. 351; Wiener, p. 31.

**Object.** In Experiment 42 the distribution of magnetism was represented by increments of pressure obtained from differences between large magnitudes nearly equal in value. Greater accuracy results when these increments are measured directly. This is accomplished by the use of two pilot brushes.

**Theory and Method.** The two pilot brushes are insulated from each other and mounted a fixed distance apart in an auxiliary brush holder, their tips bearing upon the commutator. A convenient distance between pilot brushes is the width of one commutator segment. Their position relative to the main brushes and to the poles is determined by means of a graduated arc. A low reading voltmeter is connected across these pilot brushes and observations are taken for various positions around the commutator. The pressures indicated by the voltmeter are the pressures generated in the coils connected to the commutator bars spanned by the pilot brushes. If the brushes are kept a constant distance apart, these pressures are directly proportional to the magnetic induction at the part of the field occupied by these intercepted coils. If the relative position of commutator bars and corresponding armature conductors is known, the field distribution curve may be obtained.

As in Experiment 42, the accuracy of the method is somewhat impaired because of the variable position of the moving commutator bars with reference to the pilot brushes, the pressure indicated being an average for an angular distance equal to the pitch between commutator bars.

**Data.** Run the machine at rated speed and normal pressure at no load. Take pressure readings for positions of the pilot brushes every ten electrical degrees around the commutator, from brush to brush. The angular pitch of the poles constitutes 180 electrical degrees. Place full load upon the machine, again adjusting the pressure to its normal value, and take a similar set of pressure readings. The second set of observations should be made with the brushes set at the position of least sparking. It is desirable to take readings entirely around the commutator if possible, and thus compare the distribution of the flux under the various poles, but this is not always practicable.

In each case note the positions of the poles relative to the brushes, and also note the connections of the armature conductors to the commutator bars.

**Caution.** It may be found that the readings in the neighborhood of the brushes are unreliable, due to the reactions of the short-circuited coils. If readings are desired from a minus to a plus brush only, observations on both sides of each brush should be obtained, in order to accurately locate the zero points of the curve.

**Curves.** Plot curves showing the distribution of magnetism for both no load and full load, using pressures as ordinates and electrical degrees as abscissas. Show the position of the brushes, the direction of rotation, and the position of the poles on the curve sheet. Construct a curve by taking the differences of the ordinates of the no-load and full-load curves, as shown in Figure 42.

**Compare.** The relative merits of the single and double pilot brush methods.

**Show.** That the pressures measured between the pilot brushes really represent the increments of pressure which are used in Experiment 42 to show the distribution of magnetism.

## No. 44. MAGNETIC DISTRIBUTION BY THE METHOD OF INSTANTANEOUS CONTACT.

**Reference.** Jackson's "Dynamos," p. 211.

**Object.** This is a modification of the double pilot brush method, Experiment 43. Its advantage is the elimination of errors due to the prolonged contact of a commutator segment with a pilot brush.

**Theory and Method.** Here the magnetic distribution is obtained by determining the instantaneous pressure generated in a single armature coil, for various angular positions of the coil. One commutator bar is connected to an insulated ring A, Figure 44A, mounted on the shaft. The other commutator bar is con-

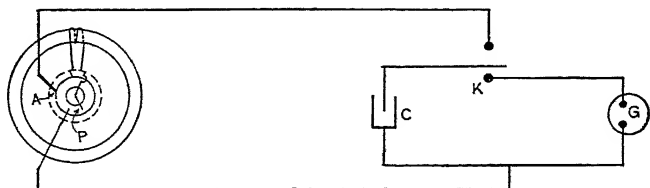


Fig. 44A. Instantaneous Contact Method of Magnetic Distribution Testing.

nected to an insulated revolving pin *P* or to some other form of contact device. The brush which makes contact with the revolving pin is so arranged that the contact may be made at any desired point in the revolution. A condenser *C* and a ballistic galvanometer *G* are so arranged that the condenser may be either charged by the pressure generated in the coil, or it may be discharged through the galvanometer.

If the contact device is set in a given position and connections to the condenser are made, the latter receives a succession of charges and almost instantly the charge becomes  $Q = CE$  where *Q* is the quantity of electricity stored up in the condenser, *C* is its capacity and *E* is the instantaneous pressure between the terminals of the coil for the given position. If the capacity of the

condenser is known, the pressure at the terminals of the coil may be obtained from the formula

$$E = \frac{Q}{C}.$$

$Q$  is determined from the constant of the galvanometer and its throw.

By making various settings of the contact device a series of observations may be taken extending over 180 electrical degrees or more. If the method of connecting the armature coils to the commutator, and the positions of brushes and pole pieces for a given setting of the contact device are noted, the field distribu-

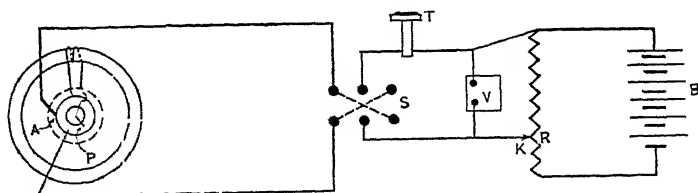


Fig. 44B. Connections for Potentiometer Method of Magnetic Distribution Testing.

tion curve may be drawn and the proper positions of the brushes and pole pieces indicated. By taking observations for both no load and full load conditions, the effect of armature reactions may be investigated.

This method gives the total pressure generated in the coil, only on condition that the machine is running on open circuit. Otherwise the pressure at the coil terminals is less than the generated pressure by the  $IR$  drop in the coil. \*

*Potentiometer Method.*—The potentiometer method may be employed, the connections being as shown in Figure 44B.  $S$  is a reversing switch;  $T$ , a telephone receiver or a capillary electrometer;  $V$ , a voltmeter;  $B$ , a separate source of pressure; and  $R$ , a resistance. The contact maker is set in a given position and the coil pressure is balanced by moving the contact  $K$ , along the resistance  $R$ . A sharp click is heard in the telephone receiver when the contact is made unless a balance exists. The

balancing pressure is read by the voltmeter  $V$ . The point of absolute silence in the telephone is difficult to determine, but a position of minimum sound may be determined by moving the contact point from positions of loud sound on each side of the balancing point. The mean of the two voltmeter readings thus obtained is the correct reading. The same proceeding should be followed when a capillary electrometer is used. The telephone receiver, however, is the more rapid instrument. The independent source  $B$  should produce a pressure fully as high as the maximum pressure generated in the coil. The advantages of this method are rapidity and directness of reading, without sacrifice of accuracy.

*Test Coil Method.*—Instead of using one of the armature coils, a test coil of small wire may be wound on the armature and connected directly to the contact device. If the armature is drum wound, the test coil should embrace 180 electrical degrees; if ring wound the test coil may be wound over an armature coil. Either the ballistic galvanometer or the potentiometer method may be employed. If the latter method is used it is not necessary to have a separate source of pressure across the resistance  $R$ , Figure 44B. In fact it is advantageous to use the pressure of the machine itself, as in this case any slight variations in pressure generated in the coil, due to variations in speed, etc., occur also in the total machine pressure and a balance is more readily obtained.

Other advantages of the test coil method are that the observations are not affected by armature  $IR$  drop when a load is thrown on; and that they are not affected by the short circuiting of the armature coils during commutation, except in so far as mutual induction enters. An advantage over the armature coil method is that in the case of a drum winding the test coil may be made to cover 180 electrical degrees.

*Contact Makers.*—A number of contact makers have been devised but mention will be made of two only; the water contact device and the Adams' contact maker.

The water contact, devised by Professors Ryan and Bedell, is shown in Figure 44C. *S* is the shaft and *B* one of the bearings of the machine; *R* is an insulated metallic ring and *D* a rubber or

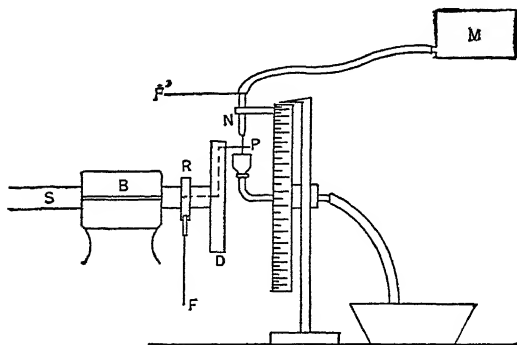


Fig. 44C. Bedell and Ryan Contact Maker.

wood disc mounted upon the shaft; *P* is a metallic pin (usually a steel needle) fastened to the disc and electrically connected to the ring *R*; *N* is a nozzle connected by means of a rubber tube to a reservoir *M* containing a saline solution. The nozzle is attached to a graduated disc which turns on an axis coincident with that of the shaft *S*. When the jet of water (saline solution) from the nozzle is cut by the pin *P* the contact forms a closed circuit between the terminals *FF'*. The point at which contact

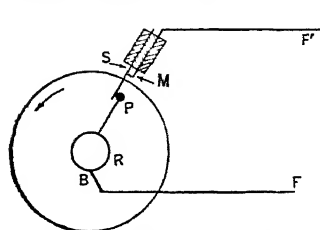


Fig. 44D. Adams Contact Maker.

is made is determined by noting the reading on the graduated disc with reference to a fixed point.

One great trouble experienced with most mechanical contact makers is that the duration of the contact is too great. In the Adams' contact, Figure 44D, this has been reduced to a minimum. *P* is a hardened steel pin which closes the circuit between terminals *FF'* when it comes in contact with the spring *S*; the circuit being from *F* through the brush *B* and slip ring *R* to the pin *P* and through the spring *S* and stiff

metallic strip  $M$  to  $F'$ . But almost immediately with this closing, the circuit is opened by the separation of  $S$  and  $M$ . Thus the same blow that closes the circuit opens it almost simultaneously.

**Data.** Unless otherwise directed, arrange to take data by using one of the armature coils and the potentiometer method, as shown in Figure 44B. Run the machine on open circuit at rated speed and pressure. Take readings of instantaneous pressure in the exploring coil every ten electrical degrees for at least 180 electrical degrees. The pitch between consecutive north and south poles constitutes 180 electrical degrees. Place full load upon the machine, adjust the brushes if necessary, and see that the speed and terminal pressure are normal. Take a second set of observations similar to the first. Note the connection of the armature coils to the commutator and the position of the brushes and pole pieces relative to a certain contact setting for both no load and full load conditions.

**Caution.** When an armature coil is used it should be remembered that the observed pressures under load are less than the total pressures. Correction may be made by remembering that the pressure lost is  $e = IR$  where  $R$  is the resistance of the coil and  $I$  the current in the coil. This correction cannot be made for the interval when the coil is being commutated. To get the true readings for the position of the coil when under commutation it is necessary to use the test coil method. Even in this case the reading at this point is somewhat affected by mutual induction.

**Curves.** Plot curves showing magnetic distribution for both no load and full load, using pressures as ordinates and electrical degrees as abscissas. Indicate the relative positions of brushes and pole pieces for both the no load and full load conditions. Plot a curve, taking as ordinates the differences between the no load and full load distribution curves.

### No. 45. MAGNETIC DISTRIBUTION BY THE BALLISTIC METHOD.

**Object.** In the previous methods the magnetic distribution was obtained by measuring the pressure generated in a coil revolving in the magnetic field. Here the armature is at rest, the magnetism threading a coil is measured for various angular positions of the coil, and the magnetic distribution calculated from these data. This method is available where it is not convenient to rotate the armature.

**Theory and Method.** A test coil consisting of several turns of fine wire is wound on the armature, and its terminals are connected to a ballistic galvanometer. If the armature is ring wound, the coil is wound directly over one of the armature coils; if drum wound, the test coil should embrace 180 electrical degrees. The armature remains at rest throughout the experiment. If the field is excited to its normal value and the excitation suddenly reversed, the deflection of the galvanometer will be proportional to the number of lines of force threading the test coil for the given position. It should be remembered in this connection that it is dangerous to break the field circuit of a large machine, especially one of high terminal pressure. In such cases the field magnetism may be suddenly increased or decreased a certain amount by short circuiting or interposing a given resistance in the field circuit. A method which does not require a change in field magnetism is described later.

If the field current is raised to the same value each time before reversing, a series of observations may be obtained which show the magnetism threading the exploring coil for various angular positions. By noting the positions of the brushes and poles relative to a given position of the exploring coil, a curve may be drawn, such as curve *A*, Figure 45, showing the magnetism enclosed by the coil at various positions.

The ordinates of curve *A* represent the magnetism threading the coil and the abscissas represent the angular positions of the



coil relative to the pole pieces. It is evident that, for equal small displacements of the test coil, the *change* in the magnetism threading it represents the *density* of the field in which the conductors of the test coil lie. If the armature were rotating, this change would be due to the cutting of magnetism by both sides of the test coil. Since the two sides of the test coil are similarly situated under north and south poles, being 180 electrical degrees apart, the change may be considered proportional to the density under either pole at the point in question. This is on the assump-

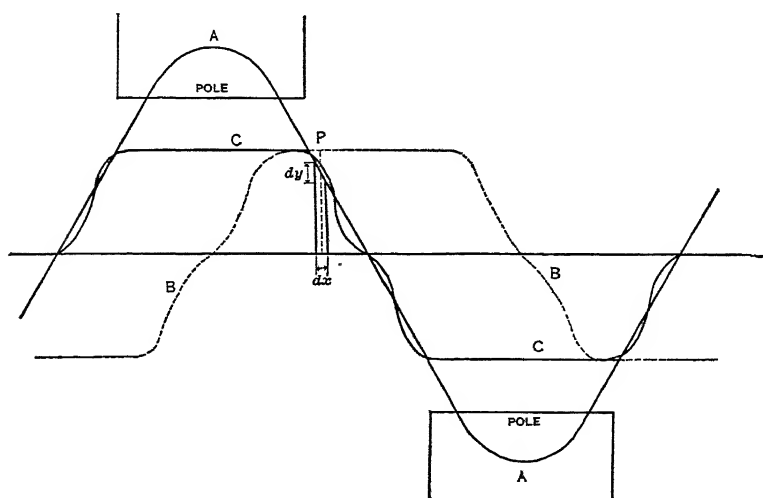


Fig. 45. Magnetic Distribution by Ballistic Method.

tion that the field distribution is the same under all poles. In a Gramme ring wound test coil, the maximum enclosure of magnetism is obtained when the coil is midway between the poles. Hence, a curve showing the actual density at the various points may be drawn by taking as ordinates the change (increments) in the ordinates of curve *A*, for equal displacements. Curve *B* has been obtained in this manner. The construction of curve *B* from curve *A* is quite simple. The ordinate for any point *P* in curve *B* is obtained by considering the change in ordinate *dy* of curve

$A$  for a corresponding change in abscissa,  $dx$ . The scale of ordinates of curve  $B$  may be quite different from that of  $A$ . The change in abscissas  $dx$  should be taken the same in obtaining the values of ordinates at various points in the curve, and should be so small that the curvature of  $A$  has not changed appreciably within the increment. The ordinate for the curve  $B$  is the one at the center of the increment  $dx$  in each case. If a test coil embracing 180 electrical degrees is employed, the *center* of the test coil is considered with reference to the poles in curve  $A$ , while the *conductors* of the test coil are considered with reference to the poles in  $B$ . The center of the coil is 90 electrical degrees from the conductors. The result is that the true position of the distribution curve, relative to the poles, is 90 electrical degrees from that shown by curve  $B$ . Curve  $C$ , similar to  $B$  but displaced from it 90 electrical degrees, would therefore represent the field distribution with respect to the pole pieces. In the case of a Gramme ring test coil, curve  $A$  will be displaced 90 electrical degrees from the position shown in the diagram and the deduced curve,  $B$ , will occupy the correct position relative to the poles.

*Narrow Test Coil Method.*—Instead of using a test coil, embracing 180 electrical degrees, investigations of this nature have been made by means of a narrow test coil, embracing but a few electrical degrees, but extending the length of the pole pieces in the direction of the armature shaft. Two methods of operation are available in this case. One is to reverse or alter the field magnetism as described above. The other method is to maintain the field constant and to suddenly remove the coil from the field. In either case a ballistic galvanometer is used and readings are taken for various positions of the coil relative to the pole pieces. The narrow test coil gives readings directly proportional to the magnetic density at the point considered. Its accuracy, however, is dependent upon the test coil being very narrow, as the deflec-

tion must be considered as proportional to the field density at the center of the coil for a given position. The advantages of this method over the first one are that the magnetic distribution under each pole may be investigated independently, the deflections are directly proportional to the magnetic densities, and the reversal of the field or even a change in the field magnetism is unnecessary.

Both methods have the disadvantage that actual running conditions are not shown, since it is necessary to keep the armature stationary. These methods have been used to some extent in investigating distribution at no load. Full load current may be sent through the armature, the latter being clamped in the desired positions, and observations taken as before, but the method is hardly applicable.

**Data.** Wind a test coil on the armature. If the latter is drum wound the coil should embrace 180 electrical degrees. Connect the terminals to a ballistic galvanometer and take a series of readings of galvanometer deflections for various angular positions of the coil, the field current being adjusted to the same value before reversal in all cases. Take readings every 10 electrical degrees for 180 electrical degrees or more. Note the relative positions of the pole pieces and brushes for a given position of the test coil.

**Caution.** If the machine is large and especially if the field is wound for high pressure, it is dangerous to reverse or break the field current. In such a case use either the method of interposing a given resistance in the field circuit, or the narrow test coil method with the field constant.

**Curves.** Draw the curve of total magnetism, Curve *A*, Figure 45, using electrical degrees as abscissas. Draw the curve of increments, Curve *B*, and indicate the positions of pole pieces and brushes. If the narrow test coil method is used, the data for curve *B* is obtained directly.

## No. 46. MAGNETIZATION CURVE OF A SHUNT DYNAMO AT FULL LOAD CURRENT.

**Object.** To show the effect of armature reactions at various field excitations and to furnish data for compounding the machine.

**Theory and Method.** The machine may be either separately or self excited, and readings of terminal pressure for various field currents are taken over as wide a range as possible without injurious sparking or heating. Separate excitation is preferable. In order to avoid appreciable hysteresis effects it is best to take the readings for small changes in field current; the changes in armature reaction, due to the slight changes of armature current when the field current is being adjusted, will then be minimized. The armature current may be brought back to its original value after each field adjustment and before the final readings are taken. While it is preferable to run the test at normal speed this is not necessary. If speed readings vary, all voltages should be reduced to a constant speed before plotting the curve. The ordinates of this curve will be less for a given field current than those of the no load magnetization curve, due to armature reactions and armature  $IR$  drop.

**Data.** Maintaining the speed constant, at normal value, with brushes set for normal running position, first send a small current, from a separate source, through the field winding and throw on full load current; providing the machine will stand it without injurious sparking. If not, increase the field current until sparking disappears, being careful that full load current is not exceeded. Having found the lowest field excitation that will permit sparkless operation at full load current, read terminal pressure, field current, armature current, and speed. Increase the field current slightly, being careful that the rise in armature current is a small percent, and then bring the armature current back to its original value. Proceed in this manner until consid-

erably beyond normal terminal pressure, and then reverse the process.

**Curve.** Plot a curve for both ascending and descending values, using field current as abscissas and terminal pressures at normal speed as ordinates.

### No. 47. COMPOUNDING A DYNAMO FROM ITS NO LOAD AND FULL LOAD MAGNETIZATION CURVES.

**Object.** To determine the number of series turns necessary to compound a shunt dynamo for a given pressure at full load.

**Theory and Method.** The no load and full load magnetization curves are both plotted on the same sheet and to the same

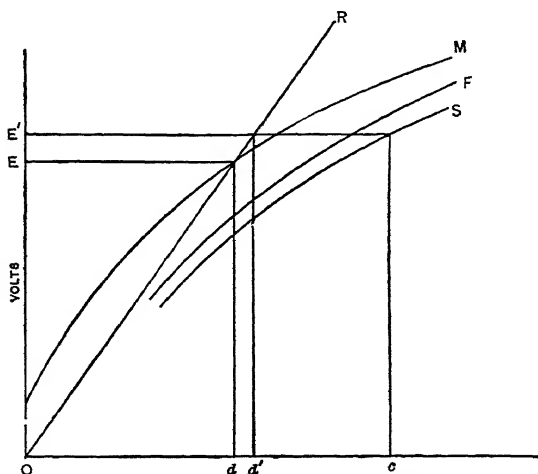


Fig. 47. Compounding from Full Load and No Load Magnetization Curves.

scale, as in Figure 47. *M* is the no load magnetization curve and *F* is the magnetization curve at full load current. If the dynamo is to be compounded, a certain drop must be allowed for the series turns. The drop produced in this case is represented by the constant difference in the ordinates of the curves *F* and *S*.

Let  $OE$  represent the no load pressure. Then  $Od$  will be the shunt field current at no load. If the required terminal pressure at full load is  $OE'$ , the corresponding shunt current will be  $Od'$ . This is determined by the intersection of a horizontal line through  $E'$  with the shunt field resistance line  $OR$ . But the amount of shunt current which would be required to bring the full load pressure up to  $OE'$ , would be  $Oc$ . The deficit of ampere turns  $d'c \times N$ , where  $N$  is the number of shunt turns, must be made up by the series winding. The number of series turns required will be

$$N_s = \frac{d'c \times N}{I},$$

where  $I$  is the full load armature current of the machine. This represents the condition for long shunt connection, or to be accurate, represents a load current equal to  $I$  less the shunt current  $Od'$ .

**Data.** If the no load and full load magnetization curves have not been obtained for the same machine, as in Experiments 24 and 46, they should be taken. The average of the ascending and descending curves should be used in each case.

**Caution.** Both curves should be taken with brushes in *running* position. The no load magnetization curve will not be the same in this case as the one from which useful flux may be calculated, unless the running position of the brushes is without angular displacement.

**Calculate.** The number of series ampere turns required for a 5 percent over-compounding at full load and an assumed drop in the series winding of  $\frac{1}{4}$  percent.

#### No. 48. SPARKING TEST OF A DYNAMO OR MOTOR.

**References.** Standardization Report; Fisher-Hinnen, p. 223; Jackson's "Dynamos," p. 171; Sheldon, p. 83; Arnold's "Dynamos," p. 239; Thompson's "Dynamos," p. 78; Parshall

and Hobart, p. 145; Houston and Kennelly, p. 179; Wiener, p. 297; Hawkins and Wallis, p. 351; Kapp, p. 261; Crocker and Wheeler, p. 120; Crocker, Vol. 1, p. 316; Thompson's "Design," p. 159; Slingo and Brooker, p. 316.

**Object.** To determine the limit of load a machine will stand without shifting the brushes from their no load position.

**Theory and Method.** The requirement that brushes remain in a fixed position throughout the range of load, was considered, in the early days of dynamo-electric machinery, quite unreasonable. Not until the general introduction of the motor was its necessity fully realized. The advent of the electric railway, probably more than anything else, stirred inventors to greater effort in this direction. Here the motors must operate in an almost inaccessible position and the generators, especially in small plants, are subjected to violent fluctuations of load. The introduction of toothed armatures and carbon brushes was probably the chief factor in bringing modern machines to their present state of perfection. Dynamos and motors are now regularly furnished by manufacturers, under a guarantee to stand 25 percent overload without sparking, and the limit of continuous load is now determined, as it should be, by temperature. The amount of research that has been done on sparking is enormous; and yet, the dynamo designer of to-day finds it one of the most uncertain factors with which he has to deal. He allows a greater margin in his pre-determinations than for any other electrical requirement, except insulation. While this indicates room for improvement, the factors of safety are still much less than those required by the mechanical properties of the materials used in dynamo construction.

The two most common factors that determine the sparking limit are: field distortion, due to armature reaction, and the self-inductive discharge of armature coils under commutation.

Field distortion may be reduced, or even suppressed, by a number of special devices, among which are the Lundell split-pole

construction, the Thompson-Ryan winding, and the Sayers' winding; but the most common method is to use a design involving a toothed armature construction with a high tooth density, or a pole piece so shaped that its tips are worked at a high density. A long air gap is often used for the same purpose. Sometimes several of these elements are combined in one design; sometimes only two. The idea is to get a large number of ampere-turns in that portion of the magnetic circuit affected by the armature ampere-turns, thus making the latter small in proportion.

The self-inductive effect depends on the square of the number of turns in one armature coil, on the area enclosed by the coil, on the reluctance in the magnetic circuit of the armature ampere-turns, on the number of lines of force emanating from one pole, on the distribution of these lines, on the resistance of the path of short circuit, and on the frequency of the machine. It may be minimized by the use of a small number of turns per coil, a multipolar construction, a short armature core, a stiff tooth density or even a stiff core density, a high density in the poles next to the face, a long air-gap, a wide slot, a pole so shaped that there will be a shading of the magnetism in the interpolar space (*i. e.*, a gradual change from north magnetism to south magnetism), a spiral slot, or a skewed pole piece. The resistance of the path of short circuit may be increased by the use of high resistance brushes (usually carbon), or the use of high resistance connections to the commutator bars. A low speed and small number of poles reduces the effect of frequency. Some of these devices are opposed and a good design is naturally a compromise.

Another cause of sparking is sometimes found in an armature construction involving two or more coils per slot. A wide slot is thus gained and the labor account in manufacture is somewhat reduced; but there is a continual shifting or oscillation of the geometrical neutral plane, and unless the interpolar space is wide, unless there is a "wide neutral," there is likelihood of a blackening of the commutator segments. When a commutator shows



a pitting or a blackening of every other segment, a three-coil-per-slot winding is almost certain to be found. This construction is not decried, but it should be used with proper precautions.

Another cause, inherent in multiple-path, multipolar armatures, is eccentricity of alignment or some other cause of unequal reluctance of the various magnetic circuits. This may be understood by regarding a multiple-path armature as two or more like armatures operated in parallel and at the same speed. If each does not generate the same pressure, does not cut the same number of lines of force, the high pressure windings will tend to overpower those of lower pressure, causing them to motor. They will be overloaded as a result, and there will be a vicious sparking at the commutator; "bucking" as it is called. There are several remedies for this. The one in general use is that of conductors connecting armature bars or wires that are normally at equal potential. The result of this construction is that when there is any asymmetry of magnetism, from any cause whatever, alternating currents are set up in the local circuits thus formed that lag somewhat behind the pressures causing them, and these magnetize the poles that are weak, demagnetize those that are strong, and make the field symmetrical. This improves the operation as to sparking, and equalizes the magnetic pull of the poles on the armature. The device is often called an equalizer or a cross-connected winding. It is commonly used on low tension machines of 100 K. W. capacity or over. On smaller machines it is well to examine the armature for eccentricity and the poles, if cast, for blow holes at the bore, and for symmetry in form.

Exploration curves, Experiments 42, 43, 44, and 45, are useful in determining whether the poles are of proper shape to resist skewing due to armature reactions, or to shade the magnetism properly; and to show if the cause of sparking is due to too great a span of the brushes.

Still another cause of sparking may be found in too great a voltage between commutator segments. The remedy lies with the design. It is seldom advisable to operate a machine at more

than eighteen volts per segment, and a less amount is usually found in practice.

The current density of commutation is an important factor in the sparking of a dynamo. No hard and fast rule can be made, but it is good practice not to exceed 30 amperes per square inch of brush contact with carbon brushes, or 150 amperes per square inch with copper brushes.

The mechanical causes of sparking: vibration, high and low bars, hard or soft mica, etc., are too obvious to be treated at length. Defects of this kind are none the less important, and should always be watched for and guarantees secured against their development.

To make a sparking test of a dynamo or motor operating in only one direction of rotation, the brushes should be set for no load with as much dynamo lead or motor lead as possible without materially reducing the pressure as a dynamo, or materially increasing the speed as a motor, and without sparking. Load is then gradually applied, all the brushes being closely watched until sparking is noticed. The load is still further increased until the sparking becomes injurious, when the current is noted which is just below this critical point. Injurious sparking may be recognized by the color of the sparks.

Reversible machines are used mostly as motors. A sparking test on a reversible dynamo or motor should be made for each direction of rotation and with the brushes set central.

**Data.** Set the brushes of a dynamo as indicated above and determine the range of absolutely sparkless operation, and also the range over which it will run practically sparkless. Determine these same limits with the brushes set at the geometrical neutral plane. Repeat the tests, using the same machine; first as a motor having only one direction of rotation, and second, as a reversible motor. Examine the brush surfaces for pitting, and also observe the condition of the commutator. Note any other features that affect the sparking limit.

**Suggestions.** The machine should be operated with the same field connection in all cases; *i. e.*, if a cumulative-compounded dynamo, it should be operated as a cumulative-compound motor.

The brushes should be fitted perfectly before starting the test and the machine ought to be at normal temperature.

A machine may sometimes be greatly improved by trying different kinds and grades of brushes and brushes of different thicknesses.

**Questions.** In what order would you arrange series, shunt, cumulative compound and differential compound motors, sparkless operation being the criterion?

In a multipolar machine which would you expect to give the better results, a two-path or a multiple path armature winding?

Which is the better, an armature having a large number of coils of few turns, or one having a small number of coils of many turns?

Two armatures, exactly alike, are revolved in fields of the same strength, one at twice the speed of the other. Does the difference in voltage developed tend to affect sparking? Assuming the same armature current, would you expect the difference of speed to be of advantage to either?

#### No. 49. RELATION OF SPEED TO PRESSURE IN A SEPARATELY EXCITED DYNAMO.

**References.** Thompson's "Dynamos," p. 179; Nichols, Vol. 2, p. 83; Sheldon, p. 94.

**Object.** To show experimentally that the pressure is directly proportional to the speed, other factors in the formula for pressure being constant.

**Theory and Method.** The pressure developed in the armature of a dynamo is given by the formula

$$E = \frac{S\phi Vp_1}{10^8 \times 60p_2}.$$

Under the conditions of the experiment, all of the factors on the right-hand side of the equation are constants except the value of the speed. The pressure developed, then, should be directly proportional to the speed, provided no current is taken from the armature. When current is taken, reactions enter which cause a diminution of the pressure, and this becomes greater as the current is increased.

The field of the machine is excited to its normal value from some external source. Simultaneous readings of speed and terminal pressure are taken, the machine operating on open circuit. The speed should be varied from a low value to one somewhat above normal and data taken for a number of points throughout the range.

**Data.** With the field normally excited, obtain simultaneous readings of speed and terminal pressure on open circuit, for speeds varying from a low value to one considerably above normal.

**Curve.** Plot a curve between terminal pressure and speed using the latter as abscissas.

**Explain.** How the curve would be affected if a constant current were taken from the armature.

## **No. 50. RELATION OF SPEED TO PRESSURE IN A SHUNT DYNAMO.**

**References.** Nichols, Vol. 2, p. 83; Thompson's "Dynamos," p. 213; Fisher-Hinnen, p. 91; Sheldon, p. 102.

**Object.** To show the relation of speed to terminal pressure when the exciting current varies with the pressure.

**Theory and Method.** The theory is best illustrated by a graphical treatment. In Figure 50,  $M_1$  is the magnetization curve at normal speed and  $OR$  the field resistance line for rated pressure at no load. This curve is plotted with volts as ordinates and field current as abscissas.  $M_2$ ,  $M_3$ ,  $M_4$  and  $M_5$  are the mag-

netization curves at  $1\frac{1}{4}$ ,  $\frac{3}{4}$ ,  $\frac{1}{2}$  and  $\frac{1}{4}$  speeds, respectively. They are obtained from  $M_1$  by taking the ordinates in direct proportion to the speeds. The intercepts  $T_1$ ,  $T_2$ ,  $T_3$ ,  $T_4$ , and  $T_5$  of these curves with the field resistance line, determine the simultaneous values of field current and terminal pressure at the respective speeds. To obtain a speed-pressure curve all that is necessary is to adopt a scale for speed as abscissas and project the points  $T_1$ ,  $T_2$ , etc., horizontally upon the vertical lines drawn through points

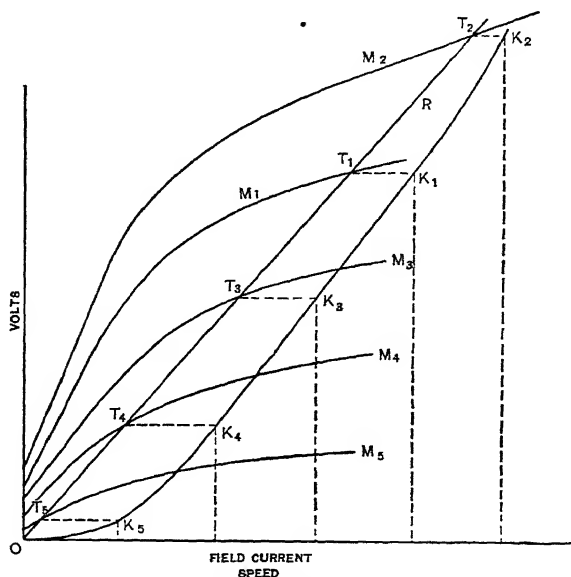


Fig. 50. Derivation of the Speed-Pressure Curve of a Shunt Dynamo.

on the  $X$  axis representing the corresponding speeds. A curve drawn through the points  $K_1$ ,  $K_2$ , etc., thus obtained, represents the relation between pressure and speed.

The derived magnetization curves need not be taken at the particular speeds here adopted, but enough curves should be drawn to give good results.

In determining the relation between speed and pressure experimentally, it is best to begin at the highest speed and run down.

This avoids the difficulty experienced in making a shunt dynamo "pick up" at a speed far below normal value.

**Data.** Adjust the field resistance to give normal pressure at rated speed. This is merely for convenience. Increase the speed to the maximum value desired and take simultaneous readings of field current, terminal pressure and speed for speeds ranging from the maximum down to zero. The reference magnetization curve,  $M_1$ , should then be taken for decreasing values of pressure and normal speed, starting from the maximum field current, or it may be obtained from the other data by correcting for speeds.

**Suggestion.** The reference magnetization curve considered was taken at normal speed. The magnetization curve at any speed may be used, however, provided that speed is known.

**Caution.** The field is likely to undergo a considerable change in temperature during this test. The field should really be heated up before the test; but as this requires considerable time, the field circuit resistance should be maintained constant by adjusting the rheostat.

## NO. 51. RELATION OF SPEED TO PRESSURE IN AN ARC DYNAMO.

**References.** Parham and Shedd, p. 246; Thompson's "Dynamos," p. 445; Fisher-Hinnen, p. 235; Sheldon, p. 129.

**Object.** Arc dynamos are frequently run at speeds other than the rated speed. Again, it often occurs that the machine is considerably larger than necessary. These considerations, in addition to the fact that the speed of the machine generally decreases as the load is increased, give importance to the relation between speed and automatic current regulation in an arc dynamo.

**Theory and Method.** Since arc machines are series wound, the tests must be under load; that is, with a closed external cir-

cuit. If the external resistance is adjusted to a value equal to or greater than its value for full load and normal speed, it will be found that the regulator produces no effect and the machine acts as a simple series generator would under like conditions; namely, for speeds between zero and normal. If, however, the external resistance is adjusted to a smaller value than that for full load at normal speed, it will be found that after a certain speed has been attained, the regulator comes into action and an increase in speed does not produce an increase in either the terminal pressure or the current. The speed at which the regulator comes into action varies directly with the external resistance; that is, if the external resistance has been adjusted to one-half of the full load value, the critical speed is approximately equal to one-half the normal speed.

**Data.** Adjust the external resistance to the normal full load value. This may be determined by observation of pressure and current. Take a series of observations of speed, current, and terminal pressure, for various speeds, varying from a low value to the normal value or above. Adjust the external resistance to one-half the normal full load value and take a similar set of readings. In both cases carefully observe the action of the regulator and take such readings as are practicable.

**Curves.** Plot curves in each case showing the relation between external current and speed, and also between terminal pressure and speed, using speed as abscissas.

**Questions.** If an arc machine is operating a lamp circuit which is 80 percent of its normal capacity, how much approximately might the speed of the machine fall off without affecting the operation of the lamps?

If it were desired to operate a few more lamps than the normal full load number for the machine, how could the machine be made to carry them in a satisfactory manner?

If an arc machine is supplying a maximum load which is but two thirds of its capacity at normal speed, would it be advisable from the standpoint of efficiency, to run it at a reduced speed?

## No. 52. STATIC TORQUE TEST OF A MOTOR.

**References.** Carus-Wilson, p. 8; Houston and Kennelly, p. 251; Thompson's "Dynamos," p. 103; Fisher-Hinnen, p. 14; Hawkins and Wallis, p. 60; Parr, E. E. T., p. 188; Nipher, p. 177; Kapp's "Dynamos," p. 50.

**Object.** To investigate the static torque or the rotary effort which a motor armature exerts when it is supplied with a current and the fields of the motor are excited.

**Theory and Method.** When a conductor carrying a current is placed in a magnetic field and at right angles to the lines of force, it is acted upon by a force  $f = Il\mathfrak{B}$ , where  $I$  is the current in the conductor,  $\mathfrak{B}$  the magnetic induction and  $l$  the active length of conductor. If  $f$  is expressed in pounds,  $\mathfrak{B}$  in lines of force per square inch, and  $l$  in inches, the formula becomes:  $f = 8.85 Il\mathfrak{B} \times 10^{-8}$ . The torque of a motor is the turning moment due to this force, and is usually expressed in *pound-feet*.

The length of active wire in a given armature remains a constant quantity. Therefore, the torque exerted varies directly with the strength of the field and with the armature current. With a given field and a given current in the armature, the armature torque will be the same whether the armature is stationary or rotating. However, when rotating, the torque available at the pulley is not the total torque because some force is necessary to overcome the effects of hysteresis, eddy currents, and mechanical friction. When an armature is stationary, and has a current flowing in it, the power taken is all expended in  $I^2R$  loss. If the fields are excited, there is a torque exerted under these conditions; but since there is no motion, no power is developed. On the other hand, when the motor is running under load, it has impressed upon its armature a pressure  $E$  and the power supplied is  $EI$ , where  $I$  is the armature current. If the armature resistance is  $r$ , the resistance drop is  $Ir$ , and the counter pressure is  $e = E - Ir$ . Since all the power supplied to the armature, except the  $I^2R$  loss, is expended in the rotary motion, and as this power



is the product of the armature current and the counter pressure, the following equation is obtained:—

$$eI = 1.356 \frac{2\pi V}{60} T = 0.142 VT,$$

where  $V$  is the number of revolutions per minute, and  $T$  is the total torque expressed in pound-feet. If the percentage of the total torque lost in overcoming hysteresis, eddy currents and friction is known, the torque available at the pulley may be calculated.

In order to bring out fully the relation between the excitation, armature current and torque, not only should the torque corresponding to the various armature currents for the given field excitation be determined, but also similar data for different field excitations. The torque may be easily measured by means of a

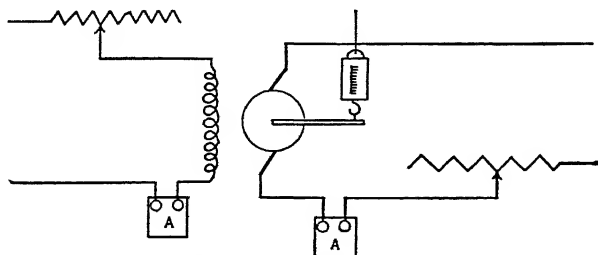


Fig. 52. Connections for Static Torque Test of a Motor.

spring balance and a lever arm attached to the armature shaft, as represented in Figure 52. The excitation of the fields should remain constant for any one set of observations.

**Data.** Obtain readings of armature current and the force exerted on the balance for normal field current and for one excitation 25 percent above normal and one 25 percent below normal. Maintain the excitation constant in each case and vary the armature current from a value somewhat greater than normal, to zero. Measure the lever arm.

**Cautions.** Make certain as to the direction of the torque before sending a large current through the armature.

Be certain that the lever is level and that the balance pulls at right angles to it.

**Curves.** Using armature current as abscissas, plot curves between torque in pound-feet and armature current.

**Suggestions.** It is desirable to have the lever arm used in measuring the torque, just one foot in length. Then if the spring balance reads in pounds, the torque in pound-feet is numerically equal to the number of pounds read on the balance.

As the bearings are likely to bind on the shaft, it is advisable to tap the lever lightly before reading the balance.

In toothed or pierced core armatures the conductors are not situated in the strong field as in the case of smooth cores and are not acted upon by the torque as determined above; the armature core, and not the conductors, possesses the rotary effort.

**Explain.** Why the torque curve is a straight line. Why the torque, for a given armature current, does not vary directly with the field excitation.

**Calculate.** For the condition of normal field excitation, and normal full load armature current, what the output of the machine would be (in H. P.) at normal speed, assuming that eight percent of the torque is exerted in overcoming friction, hysteresis, and eddy current losses. Knowing the armature resistance, calculate the pressure necessary to impress upon the machine under these conditions.

### **No. 53. RELATION OF SPEED TO PRESSURE AT THE ARMATURE TERMINALS OF A SHUNT MOTOR; CONSTANT EXCITATION.**

**Object.** A useful relation is shown here and its advantages and limitations as a method of speed control are illustrated.

**Theory and Method.** The fields of the motor should be excited to their normal value. The armature is to be connected in series with a rheostat or lamp bank to the same or to another source of electrical pressure. An ammeter should be placed in

the field circuit and its indication should be kept constant throughout the experiment. A voltmeter is placed across the armature terminals and an ammeter placed in the armature circuit. The motor should be started gradually and the speed varied from a minimum running value up to or above normal speed. This is accomplished by gradually decreasing the resistance in the armature circuit.

The armature being run light, the speed should be nearly proportional to the impressed pressure, but strictly speaking, it varies as the counter e.m.f.,  $e = E - IR_a$ .

It might seem that this offers a good method for speed control of variable speed motors. The field being excited to normal value for all speeds there is no reason for any difficulty from sparking, except when the speed becomes so high that the self-inductive pressure of a coil under commutation becomes prohibitive.

There are many applications of this method, but it has its limitations as well as its advantages.

If a motor be operating at no load and at partial speed, a rheostat being in the armature circuit, there will be a drop in the impressed pressure at the brushes the moment a load is thrown on. This is due to the increased  $IR$  drop in the rheostat, caused by the armature current. The inherent regulation of the motor is thus destroyed by the addition of the rheostat. Furthermore, the  $I^2R$  loss in the rheostat is large and the efficiency of operation is thus reduced. Rheostatic control, then, is limited to constant load working, or to that class of work requiring no inherent regulation; and in either case, to applications where economy of power is no object.

If the armature voltage is changed by changing the pressure of a dynamo connected to the armature, or by some similar means, the inherent regulation is still preserved and the efficiency maintained at a high value. Such applications are found in the Leonard systems of control, the most common of which is known as the Multivoltage system.

The output of a motor is limited by its heating. The core losses are less at the low speeds but the ventilation is also less. It therefore follows that the rating of a motor controlled by changing the armature voltage varies almost directly with its speed and the applications of this method are most efficient where the output required varies with the speed.

**Data.** Maintaining a constant field excitation, take no load readings of field current, armature current, pressure at brushes, line pressure and speed, for brush pressures varying from the lowest value at which the motor will run to one considerably above normal, varying the speed by rheostatic control. With the machine at about half speed throw on a load and take a set of readings. Without removing the load raise the armature pressure to its initial value, and take another set of readings.

**Suggestion.** This test should really be made with the machine at normal temperature. Some means should be provided in the laboratory for compensating for the rise of field resistance due to heating during the test. A finely divided field rheostat will serve to regulate the field current to a constant amount.

**Calculate.** The waste energy in the armature rheostat for the two load conditions.

**Curves.** A curve should be plotted, taking brush pressure as ordinates and speed as abscissas.

Plot a curve between armature watts and speed, using speed as abscissas.

**Explain.** Why, in this system, the stray-power increases more rapidly than the speed.

#### **No. 54. RELATION OF SPEED TO EXCITATION IN A SHUNT MOTOR.**

**References.** Fisher-Hinnen, p. 122; Parham and Shedd, p. 478; Sheldon, p. 163; Thompson's "Dynamost," p. 503.

**Object.** A useful relation is shown here and its advantages and limitations as a method of speed control are illustrated.

**Theory and Method.** The motor is connected up in the usual manner, except that it has a rheostat placed in its field circuit. When the motor is started, the field resistance should be entirely cut out so that the field may be as strongly magnetized as possible, thus giving the maximum starting torque. After the machine has been brought up to speed, the armature rheostat is cut entirely out and the first reading is taken with the field rheostat short circuited. It is seen that by this arrangement the field excitation may be varied without altering the pressure applied to the terminals of the armature. From the formula

$$E = \frac{S\phi V p_1}{10^8 \times 60 \times p_2'}$$

or

$$V = \frac{E}{\phi} \times \text{a constant,}$$

it is seen that when the counter pressure is constant the speed varies inversely with the magnetic induction. This condition practically obtains when the machine is running light. When the motor armature is running without load, the power supplied to it is expended in losses. These losses are hysteresis, eddy currents,  $I^2R$  losses in the armature conductors and brushes, mechanical friction at the bearings and commutator, air resistance, windage, and field  $I^2R$  loss. The armature  $I^2R$  losses may be neglected for no load conditions. The friction losses vary directly as the speed and are practically independent of the field excitation. Windage varies nearly as the cube of the speed, but is generally so small as to be of little consequence. The eddy current losses vary as the square of the speed and as the square of the magnetic induction. The hysteresis loss varies as the speed and as the 1.6 power of the magnetic induction. The speed varies inversely with the magnetic induction. It therefore follows that the eddy current loss remains constant and that the hysteresis loss varies as  $1/(\text{speed})^{0.6}$ .

As a means of speed control, this method is used to a considerable extent. It has the advantage of high efficiency because

the total fixed loss tends to remain constant. The inherent regulation is good at all speeds, and is likely to improve at the high speeds, due to the greater effect of armature reactions. The rating of the machine remains nearly constant.

The method is limited, however, to a low range of speed because of the liability to spark when the field is weakened. A range of three to one is about the highest used in practice. This requires a very expensive machine and 1.3 to 1 is more common.

**Data.** Starting with no load and the field excited normally and maintaining a constant terminal pressure, read speed, field current, armature current and terminal pressure for speeds varying from the initial value to one representing the highest safe peripheral velocity. With the speed at the maximum value throw on a load and observe the sparking. Take a set of readings at a load just below that limited by injurious sparking. Reduce the speed to a minimum and repeat the observations.

**Caution.** Before beginning the experiment measure the diameter of the armature and compute the speed corresponding to a peripheral velocity of 5,000 feet per minute. It is not advisable to run beyond this; 6,000 feet per minute is a permissible maximum for a toothed armature of exceptionally solid construction.

The commutator is generally the weakest part of an armature; but as commutators are now built, they will not be injured if the surface velocity of the armature is kept within the limits specified.

**Curves.** Using speed as abscissas plot curves with field current, watts in field circuit, armature watts and total watts, as ordinates.

**Show.** That if the armature has a very large hysteresis loss, it is possible to have a decrease of the no load armature current as the speed increases. That the friction losses are not entirely independent of the load if the armature is not situated in a perfectly symmetrical field.

## No. 55. RELATION OF SPEED TO TERMINAL PRESSURE IN A SHUNT MOTOR.

**Reference.** Arnold's "Dynamos," p. 442.

**Object.** Shunt motors are generally used for constant speed service under variable loads. Such motors are often operated from power circuits where the pressure is subject to considerable fluctuation. Again, the supply pressure may be quite different from that for which the motor was designed. These considerations give importance to the relation between speed and terminal pressure in a shunt motor.

**Theory and Method.** A shunt motor is brought up to normal speed in the usual way. When the armature is up to speed, the starting rheostat is cut out of the circuit. The test is begun with a pressure considerably above normal impressed upon the field and armature. The pressure is gradually reduced to zero and a series of observations of speed, terminal pressure, and armature and field current is made. The only point of difference in the operation of the motor in this and in Experiment 53, is that the pressure across the field, and consequently the field current, decreases as the pressure across the armature decreases, instead of remaining constant.

It is interesting to trace out the relation of the experimentally determined curve to the reluctivity curve of the magnetic circuit. It is known that the pressure impressed upon the armature is equal to the counter e.m.f. plus the armature  $IR$  drop. For no load conditions the armature  $IR$  drop is small and may be neglected without appreciable error. Under this assumption the impressed and counter pressure are equal and the following equation holds:

$$E = \frac{S\phi Vp_1}{10^8 \times 60p_2}.$$

Then

$$V = \frac{K_1 E}{\phi},$$

where  $K_1$  is a constant.

Since the field resistance  $r$  is constant, the field current is

$$i = \frac{E}{r} = K_2 E,$$

where  $K_2$  is a constant.

Also  $\phi$  may be expressed as follows:

$$\phi = \frac{4\pi NiA\mu}{10l},$$

where  $\mu$  is the permeability of the magnetic circuit as a whole.

$$\therefore \phi = K_3 i \mu,$$

where  $K_3$  is a constant.

Therefore:

$$V = \frac{K_1 E}{\phi} = \frac{K_1 E}{K_3 i \mu} = \frac{K_1 E}{K_2 K_3 E \mu} = \frac{K}{\mu},$$

where  $K$  is a constant.

It is seen from this that the speed is inversely proportional to the permeability of the magnetic circuit.

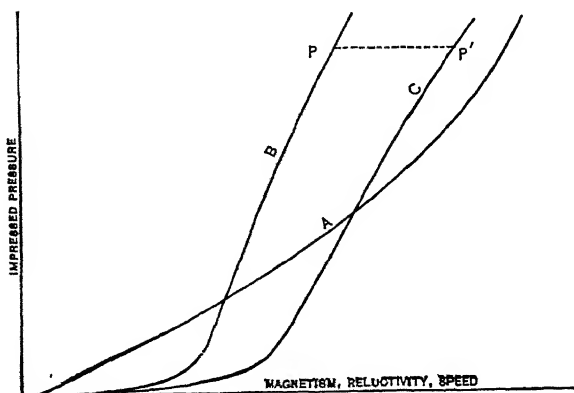


Fig. 55. Derivation of the Speed-Pressure Curve of a Shunt Motor.

The speed-pressure curve may be investigated graphically as follows. If impressed and counter pressures are considered equal, the speed-pressure curve may be obtained from the magnetization curve of the machine.



In Figure 55,  $A$  represents the magnetization curve of the machine, taken in the ordinary way at normal speed. Since the field resistance remains constant in the present experiment, the field current is directly proportional to the terminal pressure impressed upon both armature and fields. As the speed-pressure curve is to be deduced, the magnetization curve has been represented with values of  $\phi$  as abscissas and corresponding values of pressure across the field as ordinates. From the analytical discussion above

$$\frac{1}{\mu} = \frac{K_s i}{\phi} = \frac{K_s E}{r\phi} = \frac{K_4 E}{\phi},$$

where  $K_4$  is a constant.

Curve  $B$  represents the relation between  $1/\mu$  and  $E$ . This is really a curve between  $1/\mu$  and magnetizing current. Such a curve is called a reluctivity curve. Proportional values of  $1/\mu$ , for corresponding values of  $E$ , are obtained by dividing  $E$  by  $\phi$  and plotting to a convenient scale of abscissas.

This is the speed-pressure curve if the speed scale corresponds to the  $1/\mu$  scale. If this is not the case the speed-pressure curve  $C$  is directly deduced by changing the abscissa scale to the desired value. The point  $P$  on curve  $B$ , representing normal speed and pressure, will be the point  $P'$  on curve  $C$ , representing normal pressure and speed according to the new scale of abscissas. Other points may be located by changing the abscissas in the same proportion.

The impressed and counter pressures being assumed equal in the above discussion, the speed-pressure curve for the shunt motor will be practically the same as that of the shunt generator, Experiment 50. A comparison of the curves shown in Figures 50 and 55 shows the similarity, although the graphical constructions are different.

A set of curves should be drawn as in the preceding experiment, taking the impressed pressures as abscissas and the speed and currents in the armature and field as ordinates. A consideration of the general form of the curve leads to some interesting

deductions. In the first place the upper portion of the curve is the only practical working portion, since the low field magnetization causes excessive sparking. For the upper portion of the curve the speed varies nearly in direct proportion to the impressed pressure.

The friction of bearings, brushes and air varies almost directly with the speed, and is quite independent of the load. The windage varies nearly as the cube of the speed but is generally negligible. The hysteresis loss varies as the speed and as  $B^{1.6}$ ; therefore, it increases more rapidly than the speed. The eddy current loss varies as the square of the speed and as the square of the magnetic induction; therefore, it increases more rapidly than the square of the speed. The result is that if the speed is raised much above normal by increasing the pressure, the losses become excessive. The inherent speed regulation for a given pressure is good. This method of varying the speed has no commercial application except within narrow limits; for low speeds the weak field causes excessive sparking, while for high speeds the losses become excessive. However, the experimental investigation shows the action of a shunt motor when subjected to a fluctuating supply pressure, or when run at other than rated pressure, both of which conditions are liable to occur in practice.

**Data.** Start the motor in the ordinary manner and adjust the pressure to a value considerably above normal. Run the machine at no load and take a series of observations of speed, terminal pressure, total current, and field current for various impressed pressures down to the minimum pressure at which the armature will rotate. From this point repeat the observations for increasing pressure.

**Suggestion.** It is desirable to construct the speed-pressure curve graphically as shown above and to compare it with the experimentally determined curve. Compare the two curves for descending values of pressure. If such a magnetization curve has not been taken, the data for it may be deduced directly from the data of the experiments. Either  $\phi$  may be used as ordinates,

or if the armature winding is not known, the corresponding values of terminal pressure at *normal speed* for given field currents, may be substituted.

It is advisable to use the same machine as was used in determining the speed characteristic of a shunt dynamo, Experiment 50.

**Curves.** Plot a speed-pressure curve, taking speed as abscissas. Plot curves showing the relation of armature watts and of total watts to speed, using speed as abscissas.

**Question.** Why not start at zero pressure and gradually increase the pressure to the normal value, omitting the starting box altogether?

## No. 56. REGULATION OF A SHUNT MOTOR ON A CONSTANT PRESSURE CIRCUIT.

**References.** Houston and Kennelly, p. 282; Carus-Wilson, p. 61; Fisher-Hinnen, p. 121; Sheldon, p. 174; Thompson's "Dynamos," p. 512; Blondel and Du Bois, Vol. 2, p. 78; Crocker and Wheeler, p. 63.

**Object.** For general use a constant speed motor is the one required, and the system of distribution is a constant pressure system. The shunt motor answers the requirements very closely and is the most commonly used. It is, therefore, of practical importance to know its operating characteristics.

**Theory and Method.** The speed of a shunt motor has been shown to be directly proportional to its counter e.m.f.,

$$e = E - IR_a$$

When the motor is running light,  $e$  and  $E$  are nearly equal. If a load be applied the resisting torque exceeds the impelling torque, the machine will slow down and a larger armature current will be permitted to flow. This increases the  $IR$  drop in the armature and reduces the counter e.m.f. still more. This will con-

tinue until the increment of torque due to the increased armature current is exactly balanced by the decrement of counter e.m.f. It is thus seen that a shunt motor will slow down as the load is applied. In reality, the brushes generally have a motor lead and the reaction of the armature current upon the field, with its consequent diminution of the field magnetism, causes the motor to maintain a more nearly constant speed than would be indicated by the above equation. To determine the regulation curve, run the motor under normal pressure, taking care that this pressure remains constant throughout the test. By means of a Prony brake,\* apply various loads to the machine, and take corresponding speed and current readings.

In order to investigate the effect of the armature resistance upon the speed regulation, take a second set of observations with an additional resistance, about equal to the armature resistance, introduced into the *armature circuit*. Terminal pressure should, in this case, be taken so as to include the drop through the inserted resistance.

It is advisable to use the same machine as was used in the static torque test.

**Data.** Starting with a load somewhat beyond full load of the machine, take readings of speed, total current, field current, terminal pressure, and brake pull for various loads down to zero and back. Inserting a resistance in the armature circuit about equal to the armature resistance, repeat the experiment for increasing loads, starting with the same brake torque as before. Terminal pressure and field current should be maintained constant. Measure the lever arm of the brake.

**Caution.** This experiment should be performed with the motor at normal temperature. As this is not practicable in the laboratory, the increase in field resistance due to temperature may be compensated for by inserting in the field circuit a finely divided rheostat with sufficient resistance to vary the field current about

\* See Experiment 66.

20 percent. The test should then be made with a field current constant at 20 percent less than its "cold" value. This will not do for a commercial test, however. In addition, where it is desired to compare the cold and hot speed curves, care should be taken that the brushes have the same lead cold as hot. The cold readings should be taken rapidly so that the machine does not have time to heat up. If the lead changes during the temperature run, a cold speed curve should be taken with the brushes in the working position after the motor has cooled down. The amount of overload may be estimated roughly from the total current.

**Curves.** Using speed as ordinates plot curves of load in horse power and torque in pound-feet. Plot a curve between torque and *armature* current, using torque as ordinates.

**Compute.** The percent regulation from the full-load, no-load observations.

**Suggestion.** Where it is desired to compare the regulation of motors of different capacities, the load and the speed should be plotted in percent of their full load values.

**Compare.** The running torque curve with the static torque curve as obtained in Experiment 52.

**Explain.** Why armature reactions tend to improve the regulation. What effect a rise of temperature has on the speed of a shunt motor both as regards the armature circuit and the field circuit.

**Question.** Neglecting armature reactions, a speed intake curve would be a straight line. What would be the form of a speed output curve, and why?

## **No. 57. STUDY OF A SEPARATELY EXCITED MOTOR RUN BY A SERIES DYNAMO.**

**Object.** The engineer often meets with peculiar phenomena in the course of his professional career, and he is called upon

to explain them. This experiment represents a class of combinations liable to occur accidentally, and its object is to gain experience in investigating such conditions, and in applying theoretical reasoning to their solution.

**Method.** A series generator is connected directly in series with the armature of a motor whose field is separately excited to normal value. Machines should be chosen which are approximately of the same voltage. A direct current ammeter having its zero at the center of the scale should be placed in the series circuit, or, if this is not available, two ammeters should be used, one being connected to read positively while the other reads negatively. A central zero direct current voltmeter should be placed across the terminals of the series dynamo or two voltmeters may be used in a manner similar to the two ammeters. Where two instruments are used, only the most robust construction, such as is found in switch-board instruments, is permissible. The generator should be supplied with a field short-circuiting switch by which, when desired, it may be prevented from generating. The fields of the motor should be separately excited and then the circuit closed and the result noted. Pocket compasses may be used to advantage to note the polarity of the fields of the generator and motor and any periodic actions should be timed and otherwise measured. All the facts connected with the behavior of the machines should be carefully noted. Place a light load on the motor, such as a friction load on the pulley, and note all results.

**Data.** Record such data as may seem useful in explaining the action.

**Caution.** A motor having carbon brushes should be used and it is preferable to set the brushes in the neutral plane.

**Explain.** The action observed, using a series of diagrams giving the successive changes which take place at no load. Also explain the effect of loading the motor.

### No. 58. STUDY OF A SHUNT MOTOR RUN BY A SERIES DYNAMO.

**Object.** The engineer often meets with peculiar phenomena in the course of his professional career, and he is called upon to explain them. This experiment serves as an example of what may be met in dynamo machinery, and its object is to gain experience in the investigation of the causes of such unusual conditions.

**Method.** A series dynamo is connected directly to a shunt motor of about the same normal voltage. The dynamo is provided with a short-circuiting switch around the field for shutting down at will. A central zero direct current ammeter, or two ammeters with polarities opposed are connected in series with the line; and a central zero direct-current voltmeter, or two voltmeters with polarities opposed are connected across the terminals of the generator. Pocket compasses should be used to note any changes in the polarities of the fields of either motor or generator. Any periodic actions of either machine should be timed with reference to any such actions in the other and such other measurements taken as may seem advisable. A light load, such as friction on the pulley, should be applied to the machine and its effect noted.

**Data.** Record such data as may seem useful in explaining the action.

**Caution.** A motor having carbon brushes should be used and it is preferable to set them in the neutral plane.

**Explain.** The action observed and draw a set of diagrams showing the successive changes which take place at no load. Explain the effect of a load on the motor.

### No. 59. OPERATION OF A SERIES MOTOR ON A CONSTANT CURRENT CIRCUIT.

**References.** Houston and Kennelly, p. 283; Thompson's "Dynamos," p. 506; Crocker and Wheeler, p. 68.

**Object.** Although the practical application of the series motor on a constant current circuit has never been extensive, and is now almost obsolete, it is sometimes met with and a study of the operation is interesting from a theoretical point of view.

**Theory and Method.** The motor is placed directly in a constant current circuit, an ammeter being connected in series with the motor and a voltmeter placed across its terminals.

The torque exerted by the motor depends upon the formula

$$T = SI\phi,$$

where  $T$ ,  $S$ ,  $I$  and  $\phi$  represent respectively, torque, armature conductors, armature current and magnetism threading the armature. This shows that the total torque is constant for a constant current, and is independent of the speed.

If the opposing torque, when the armature is stationary, is less than the product  $SI\phi$  the motor will start and the speed will increase until the total opposing torque due to friction, windage, hysteresis, eddy currents and external load is just equal to this value. The result is that for small values of external or pulley torque the internal or lost torque is large, and vice versa. The friction torque is practically constant for all speeds, excepting for very low speeds where the brush and bearing frictions are apt to be high in proportion. The windage torque is nearly proportional to the square of the speed but this factor may generally be neglected. The torque necessary to turn the armature against hysteresis is constant for all speeds in this case, since the magnetism is constant and the hysteresis loss itself depends directly upon  $\mathfrak{B}^{1.6}$  and upon the speed. The torque necessary to overcome eddy currents varies directly with the speed in this case, since the eddy current loss itself depends upon  $\mathfrak{B}^2$  and upon the square of the speed.

Neglecting windage and assuming constant magnetism, the torque-speed relations are shown in Figure 59A, where speeds are taken as ordinates. The abscissa  $OB$  represents the total torque  $T = SI\phi$ , and the line  $BD$  represents the curve showing



the relation between total torque and speed. The distance  $AB$  represents the torque necessary to overcome the friction and hysteresis, *both* of which remain constant for all speeds. The abscissa  $OA$  represents the torque necessary to overcome eddy currents and external load, the *sum* of which remains constant for all speeds; and the line  $AC$  represents the curve showing the relation between speed and the combined torque of eddy currents and load. Since the torque necessary to overcome eddy currents varies directly with the speed, it will be zero when the armature is stationary. Its curve of variation with the speed is shown by

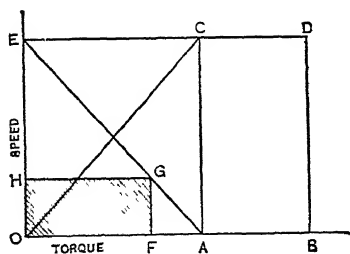


Fig. 59A. Series Motor on a Constant Current Circuit.

a line  $OC$  passing through the origin and crossing the curve  $AC$  at a certain critical speed  $OE$ , which may be called  $V$ . For a given speed the distance to the speed curve  $OC$  represents the torque necessary to overcome eddy currents; while the horizontal distance from the speed curve at this point to the curve  $AC$  represents the corresponding torque at the pulley. As the sum of the torque at the pulley and that necessary to overcome eddy currents is constant and equal to  $OA$ , the curve  $AE$  represents the pulley or load torque for various speeds.

There are two points of zero output. One is where the pulley torque plus the torque necessary to overcome hysteresis and starting friction is equal to or greater than the impelling torque  $SI\phi$ . The other is where the speed is so great that the impelling torque is balanced by the internal resisting torque alone, the machine running with no load. This point is reached at the critical speed  $OE = V_1$ , where the eddy current torque curve  $OC$  cuts the torque curve  $AC$ . The power output is the product of the pulley torque and speed and would be represented for any speed  $OH$  by the area of the rectangle  $OFGH$ . The maximum output would occur when this rectangle is a maximum, which is obviously at

half the critical speed  $V_1$ . This is also the point at which the work torque and eddy current torque are equal, and, therefore, the point at which the power necessary to overcome eddy currents is equal to the power delivered at the pulley.

These general relations hold true only upon the assumption that the friction torque and the magnetism are constant for all speeds, and that windage may be neglected. The friction torque varies with the speed to some extent, although in general it may be considered constant. The magnetism may vary under actual operating conditions due to any changes occurring in the armature reactions. The windage may be appreciable in armatures of certain construction.

From the above discussion it is seen that if a simple series motor is used the efficiency decreases very rapidly for the high speeds, due to the rapid increase in the power lost as the speed rises.

The principal application of the series motor on a constant current circuit has been in the use of comparatively small stationary machines run on series arc circuits. From the above discussion it is seen that the speed increases very rapidly for light loads, and may become excessive. In using such a motor in practice it is necessary to employ a governor to keep the speed constant as the load varies. Usually the governor accomplishes this by shifting the brushes and thus varying the effects of armature reaction. In some cases it actuates a lever which cuts in or out a portion of the field winding as the load varies. In both cases the total torque is made large for heavy loads and small for light loads, due to the increase or decrease of magnetism threading the armature. The result is that the efficiency of the machine is considerably higher for light loads than would be the case without the governor. This application is now practically abandoned because of the better adaptability of shunt and compound motors on constant pressure circuits.

**Data.** Use a simple series motor without a governor and make connections as in Figure 59B, where  $G$  is a constant current

generator,  $M$  is the motor, and  $S$  is the short circuiting switch. A variable shunted resistance may be substituted for the short circuiting switch. Take readings of pulley torque, speed, current, and terminal pressure, varying the pulley torque so as to obtain speeds varying from zero to the safe maximum value. Measure the lever arm of the brake.

**Cautions.** Start with a pulley torque large enough to keep the armature stationary when the motor short-circuiting switch is open; otherwise the machine may speed up beyond a safe limit. The armature peripheral speed should not exceed about 5,000 feet per minute, unless of specially rigid construction, when the peripheral speed may be allowed to reach 6,000 feet per minute.

**Compute.** The output in horse-power, for the various speeds for which data were taken.

**Curves.** Plot a curve showing the relation between pulley torque and speed, using speed as ordinates and torque in pound-feet as abscissas. Plot a curve between output and speed, using speed as ordinates. An efficiency curve may be plotted if desired, using speed as ordinates.

**Suggestions.** If a constant current source is not available, a constant pressure source may be used. In this case it is necessary to place a controlling resistance in *series* with the motor and to adjust the current to a constant value for each reading. If a series motor supplied with a speed governor is available, it is desirable to test it both with the governor cut out and with it in operation.

**Question.** A motor is started and stopped by means of a short circuiting switch. Is there any difference in the quickness

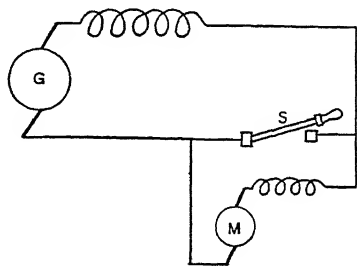


Fig. 59B. Connections for a Series Motor on a Constant Current Circuit.

of action required of the dynamo regulator in the two operations?

## NO. 60. OPERATION OF A SEPARATELY EXCITED MOTOR ON A CONSTANT CURRENT CIRCUIT.

**Object.** Although the separately excited motor operated on a constant current circuit is not met with in practice, a modification of this arrangement has been extensively used in direct current integrating wattmeters. The study is not only interesting because of this connection, but it is also of value from a theoretical point of view.

**Theory and Method.** Three general lines of investigation are available:

First, the field may be maintained constant, and the speed varied by changing the pulley torque.

Second, the speed may be maintained constant, and the pulley torque varied by changing the field excitation.

Third, the torque may be maintained constant and the speed varied by changing the field excitation.

The first condition, when the field current remains constant, is the same as when both field and armature are supplied from the same current source, Experiment 59. In fact, all of the general relations set forth in that experiment hold here, and it is unnecessary to give consideration to this method.

Under the second condition, where the speed is constant, the total impelling torque is

$$T = S\phi I = K\mathfrak{A},$$

where  $S$  = total armature conductors,

$\phi$  = magnetism threading armature,

$I$  = armature current,

$\mathfrak{A}$  = magnetic induction in armature,

$K$  = constant.

Neglecting windage, the resisting torque may be divided as follows:

Friction torque  $= K_1$ ,

Hysteresis torque  $= K_2 \mathcal{B}^{1.6}$ ,

Eddy current torque  $= K_3 \mathcal{B}^2$ ,

Pulley torque  $= T_L$ .

The torque of windage is constant for constant speed, but may generally be neglected. It may be included in the value of friction torque.

Since the impelling and resisting torques are equal and opposite, the pulley torque is

$$T_L = K\mathcal{B} - K_1 - K_2 \mathcal{B}^{1.6} - K_3 \mathcal{B}^2.$$

This relation is shown graphically in Figure 60A, where torque is taken as ordinates and field current as abscissas. The curve  $K\mathcal{B}$ , showing the relation between impelling torque and field current, has the general form of the magnetization curve of the motor. The friction torque remains constant for all field cur-

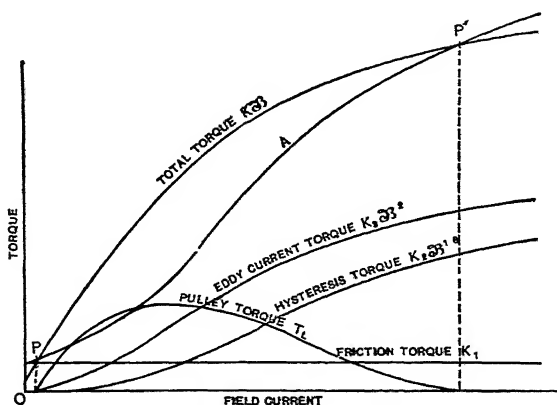


Fig. 60A. Separately Excited Motor on a Constant Current Circuit.

rents and is shown by the curve  $K_1$ . In a similar manner, the hysteresis and eddy current torques are shown by the curves  $K_2 \mathcal{B}^{1.6}$  and  $K_3 \mathcal{B}^2$  respectively.

Curve  $A$  shows the relation between field current and the sum of the torques of friction, hysteresis, and eddy currents. The

differences between the ordinates of curve  $K\mathfrak{B}$  and curve  $\mathcal{A}$  represent the torque available at the pulley for various values of field current.

It is seen that there are two critical points  $P$  and  $P'$  where the curves intersect. For values of field current less than that at the point  $P$  and greater than that at  $P'$ , the pulley torque is less than the combined resisting torque of friction, hysteresis and eddy currents at the speed assumed, and the motor will slow down. At these two points the machine runs at the assumed speed with no torque exerted at the pulley. For intermediate values of field excitation the torque exerted at the pulley, if the speed is maintained constant, is represented by the differences in the corresponding ordinates of the two curves. These values of pulley torque are represented by curve  $T_L$  of the diagram. Since the speed is constant, curve  $T_L$  also represents the relation between the H. P. delivered at the pulley, and the field current.

Under the third condition, where the pulley torque is constant, the total impelling torque is, as before,

$$T = S\phi I = K\mathfrak{B}.$$

Neglecting windage, the resisting torque may be divided as follows:—

$$\text{Friction torque} = K_1,$$

$$\text{Hysteresis torque} = K_2\mathfrak{B}^{1.6},$$

$$\text{Eddy current torque} = K_3\mathfrak{B}^2V,$$

$$\text{and pulley torque} = T_L.$$

The eddy current torque is the only one dependent upon the speed. Since the impelling and resisting torques are equal and opposite, the eddy current torque is

$$K_3\mathfrak{B}^2V = K\mathfrak{B} - K_1 - K_2\mathfrak{B}^{1.6} - T_L.$$

This relation is shown graphically in Figure 60B. As in Figure 60A, the curve  $K\mathfrak{B}$  shows the relation between impelling torque and field current. The friction and pulley torques are both constant and their sum is represented in curve  $K_4$ . Curve

$K_2\phi^{1.6}$  represents the relation between hysteresis torque and field current. Curve  $A$  represents the sum of the torques of friction, pulley, and hysteresis for various field currents. The differences between the ordinates of curve  $K\phi$  and curve  $A$  represent the torque available for turning the armature against eddy currents, for various values of field current.

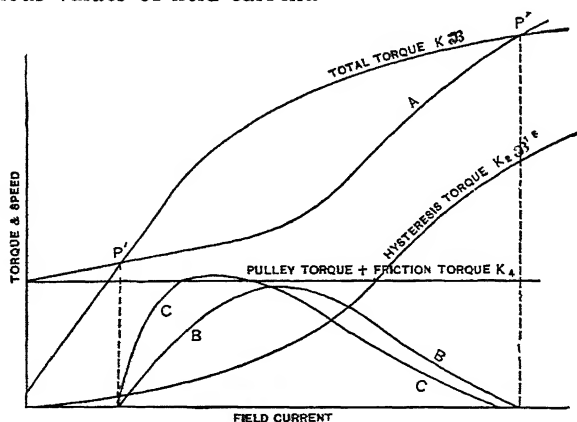


Fig. 60B. Separately Excited Motor on a Constant Current Circuit.

It is seen that there are again two critical points,  $P$  and  $P'$ , where the curves intersect. For values of field current, less than that at the point  $P$  and greater than that at  $P'$ , the impelling torque is less than the resisting torque of friction, pulley, and hysteresis, and the speed becomes zero. At these points the resisting and impelling torques are just equal at zero speed, and there is no torque available for eddy currents. For intermediate values of field current the torque available for turning the armature against eddy currents is shown in curve  $B$ , the ordinates of which represent the differences in corresponding ordinates of curve  $K\phi$  and curve  $A$ .

Since the eddy current torque is

$$K_3\phi^2V,$$

the speed at which the armature rotates, corresponding to a given field current, will be the ordinate of curve  $B$  divided by  $K_3\phi^2$ .

If a scale of speeds be taken as ordinates, the relation between speed and field current is shown by the curve *C*. The speed will rise rather abruptly with increasing field current until a maximum speed is attained. It will then gradually fall off, reducing to zero when the second critical point is reached.

The pulley torque being constant, the relation between the H. P. output of the motor and the field current, is also shown by curve *C*.

**Data.** Supply the armature from a constant current source and arrange to vary the field current. First, starting with a low value, raise the field current to a point where the armature rotates at a moderate speed with no load. Place a small load on the machine by means of a Prony brake, and increase the field current until the speed reaches the first value. Take a series of readings in this manner, increasing the field until the point is reached where the machine again runs at the given speed with no load, maintaining the speed constant throughout the test. Observe field current, speed, armature volts, and torque at the pulley.

Second, starting with a low value, raise the field current to a point where the armature is on the point of turning against a given pulley torque. Increase the field current slightly and note the speed when the pulley torque is adjusted to the given value. Take a series of readings in this manner, increasing the field until the point is reached where the speed again reduces to zero with the given pulley torque. Observe the field current, speed, armature volts, and torque at the pulley.

If the speed rises too high with the assumed pulley torque, increase this torque and take a new set of observations.

Measure the lever arm of the brake.

**Caution.** Use the short-circuiting switch on the arc generator to throw on and off the armature current.

**Curves.** Plot a curve showing the relation between pulley torque and field current for the constant speed condition. Plot a curve showing the relation between speed and field current for



the constant pulley torque condition. Plot curves for both conditions showing the relation of H. P. output and field current.

### **No. 61. OPERATION OF A SERIES MOTOR ON A CONSTANT PRESSURE CIRCUIT.**

**References.** Carus-Wilson, p. 95; Fisher-Hinnen, p. 105; Houston and Kennelly, p. 286; Blondel and Du Bois, Vol. 2, p. 85; Thompson's "Dynamos," p. 507; Sheldon, p. 185; Parshall and Hobart, p. 232.

**Object.** The series motor is so largely used on constant pressure circuits in connection with street railway and automobile work, and for general hoisting purposes, that its operation under such conditions is a question of considerable importance.

**Theory and Method.** The conditions existing during the starting period, when an external resistance is placed in series with the motor, were considered in Experiment 14. Here it is desired to study the action of the motor when the pressure across the terminals is maintained constant.

This is the condition which exists in the case of an electric railway motor when the controlling resistance is cut out and the car is running under varying conditions as to load, grade, curves, etc.

The relation between impressed pressure, current, and counter pressure is

$$E = e + IR,$$

where  $E$  = impressed pressure,

$e$  = counter pressure,

$I$  = current,

and  $R$  = total resistance of the machine.

This formula does not take into consideration the fact that the brush drop remains practically constant for all values of current. However, the error thus introduced in the discussion which follows is inappreciable.

The maximum current occurs when  $e$  equals zero. In this case

$$I = E/R.$$

This current is far in excess of the maximum allowable full load current if normal pressure is impressed, and is considered in the discussion only to bring out the theory more clearly.

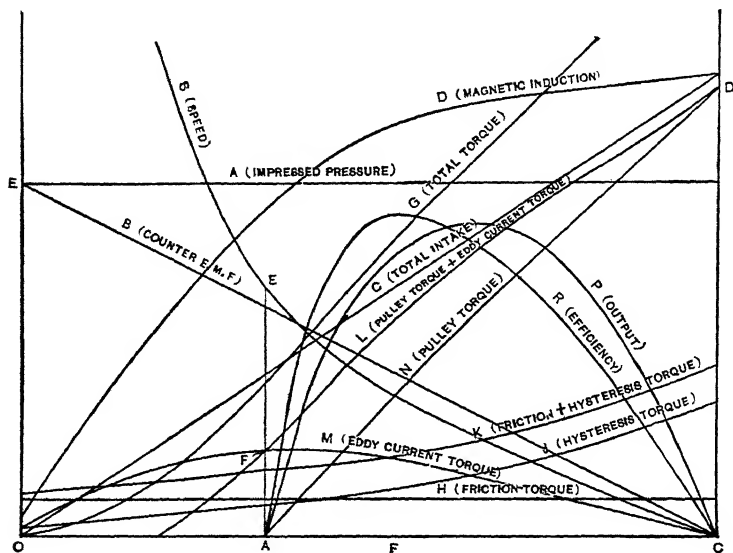


Fig. 61. Series Motor on a Constant Pressure Circuit.

The limiting value of counter pressure would occur when  $I$  equals zero. In this case

$$e = E.$$

It will presently be seen that the counter pressure never reaches this value.

The operation of series motors, especially those used for traction purposes, is quite commonly considered with reference to the current.

In Figure 61 are represented curves of torque, speed, output, efficiency, etc., referred to current as abscissas. The maximum

current  $I_m$  is represented by the abscissa  $OC$ . The ordinate  $OE$  represents the impressed pressure, and curve  $A$  shows the relation between impressed pressure and current.

Curve  $B$  represents the relation between current and counter pressure, although, as has been stated, the higher values are never reached except in theory. Curve  $C$  represents the variation of the total intake with the current. The ordinates are obtained by multiplying the corresponding values of current by the constant impressed pressure.

Curve  $D$  shows the relation between current and magnetic induction in the armature. This is in reality the total characteristic of the machine when run as a dynamo; since the reactive effect of the armature current must be taken into account. In this connection it is to be noted that series motors are generally operated reversible with the brushes set in the neutral plane, only cross-magnetizing action entering. Having the magnetic induction and the counter pressure, the speed curve  $S$  is directly deduced from the relation

$$e = \frac{S\phi V p_1}{10^8 \cdot 60 p_2} = K_1 \mathfrak{B} V,$$

where  $K_1$  is a constant.

Then

$$V = \frac{e}{K_1 \mathfrak{B}}.$$

Therefore the values of speed may be obtained by dividing the counter pressures by corresponding values of  $\mathfrak{B}$  multiplied by  $K_1$ . The higher values of speed are never reached except in theory. The maximum speed will be shown later to be at the point  $E$ , where the current has the value  $OA$ .

The total impelling torque is

$$T = S\phi I = K_2 \mathfrak{B} I,$$

where  $K_2$  is a constant.

The relation between impelling torque and current is shown by curve  $G$ . This is obtained by multiplying the various ordinates of the magnetic induction curve by the corresponding values of current and by the constant  $K_2$ .

The resisting torque may be divided as follows:

Friction torque  $= K_3$ .

Hysteresis torque  $= K_4 \mathcal{B}^{1.6}$ ,

Eddy current torque  $= K_5 \mathcal{B}^2 V$ ,

Pulley torque  $= T_L$ ,

where  $K_3$ ,  $K_4$ , and  $K_5$  are constants.

The friction torque is represented by curve  $H$ . The hysteresis torque is represented by curve  $J$ , where the ordinates are obtained by multiplying the values of  $\mathcal{B}^{1.6}$  by  $K_4$ . Curve  $K$  represents the sum of the friction and hysteresis torques.

Since the resisting and impelling torques must be equal and opposite, the following relation holds.

$$T_L + K_5 \mathcal{B}^2 V = T - K_3 - K_4 \mathcal{B}^{1.6}.$$

Curve  $L$  represents the sum of the eddy current torque and the pulley torque for various currents. It is obtained by subtracting the ordinates of curve  $K$  from the corresponding ordinates of curve  $G$ .

The value of the counter e.m.f. is

$$e = K_1 \mathcal{B} V.$$

$$\therefore \mathcal{B} V = K_6 e \text{ where } K_6 \text{ is a constant.}$$

If this value be substituted in the formula for eddy current torque, there results

$$\text{Eddy current torque} = K_5 \mathcal{B}^2 V = K_5 K_6 \mathcal{B} e = K_7 \mathcal{B} e,$$

where  $K_7$  is a constant.

Curve  $M$  represents the eddy current torque and is obtained by multiplying together corresponding ordinates of curve  $B$  and curve  $D$ , and multiplying these products by the constant  $K_7$ .

The point  $F$ , where curves  $L$  and  $M$  intersect, is the point at

which the eddy current torque just balances the impelling torque available for pulley torque and eddy currents. The pulley torque at this point is consequently zero. The abscissa to this point,  $OA$ , represents the minimum current which will be supplied to the armature, and the corresponding ordinate  $AE$  of the speed curve represents the maximum speed the motor will attain with the given impressed pressure.

For currents between the values  $OA$  and  $OC$  the pulley torque is represented by curve  $N$ , which is obtained by subtracting ordinates of curve  $M$  from the corresponding ordinates of curve  $L$ .

The relation between output and current is shown by curve  $P$ , obtained by multiplying together corresponding ordinates of the curves of speed and pulley torque. There are two zero points in the output curve; one at the current  $OA$ , when the pulley torque is zero and the speed is  $AE$ , and the other at the current  $OC$ , when the speed is zero and the pulley torque is  $CD$ .

The relation between efficiency and current is shown by the curve  $R$ , which is obtained by dividing the output at the various currents by the corresponding values of intake obtained from curve  $C$ . It is to be observed in this connection that the maximum efficiency occurs at a smaller current than that which will produce the maximum output.

The various values in the diagram have been chosen arbitrarily to bring out the theory. In an actual motor the abscissa  $OA$  is less in proportion than represented in the diagram. Also, the maximum working current would be about the value  $OF$ , considerably less than the possible maximum,  $OC$ .

**Data.** Connect the motor, through a starting resistance, to a source of constant pressure equal to the rated voltage of the motor. Place a brake on the motor and gradually cut out the starting resistance; being careful that the torque at the pulley is not large enough to cause an excessive current to flow, and also that it is not so small that the motor speed rises abnormally. When the resistance is all cut out, adjust the pulley torque so that

the maximum current allowable is taken by the motor. Take readings of pulley torque, speed, current, and terminal pressure for torques varying from this initial value to zero or to as low a value as may be obtained without an excessive rise in the speed. Measure the lever arm of the brake.

**Cautions.** Modern series motors, such as street railway or hoisting motors, are, in general, never intended to run at normal pressure with no load. Measure the diameter of the armature and compute the speed that will produce a peripheral velocity of 4,000 feet per minute, if smooth cored; and 5,000 feet per minute, if toothed cored. Do not exceed 6,000 feet even with the firmest construction.

**Curves.** Plot curves between current and pulley torque, speed, H. P. output, and efficiency. Use current as abscissas.

**Explain.** What would be the effect, when the motor is running under load, of commutating (short-circuiting) a portion of the field winding.

## **No. 62. REGULATION OF A CUMULATIVE COMPOUND MOTOR ON A CONSTANT PRESSURE CIRCUIT.**

**References.** Jackson's "Dynamost," p. 222; Parham and Shedd, p. 492.

**Object.** The cumulative compound motor is used quite extensively in certain classes of work, and a study of its operating characteristics is essential.

**Theory and Method.** The cumulative compound motor partakes of the characteristics of the series motor and the shunt motor. Like the series motor it possesses great starting torque and operates on overload without sparking. It also slows down in speed as load is applied, but not so much. On light load the motor runs at a speed determined almost entirely by the shunt winding, and there is no danger of the machine running away as in the case of the series motor.

The starting current of a cumulative motor is less than that of a shunt motor and the acceleration to maximum speed is slower. On a fluctuating load the motor accommodates its speed to the changes of load and thus keeps down the heavy rushes of current so common in shunt motors. This is a valuable feature where lights and power are taken from the same circuit and where constancy of speed is not required.

Where the starting torque required is heavy and the running torque light, controllers for these motors are sometimes so arranged as to cut out either all or part of the series turns after full speed has been attained. The result is an improvement in inherent speed regulation.

**Data.** Maintaining the terminal pressure at rated value, take readings of speed, terminal pressure, total current and brake pull from full load to no load and back. Measure the lever arm of the brake.

If the motor is not officially rated as a cumulative compound machine, full load should be determined from the rated current of the machine.

**Suggestion.** It is advisable to use the same machine as was used in Experiment 56 and to plot the regulation and the torque curves to the same scales.

**Compute.** The percent regulation from the full load—no load readings.

**Curves.** Plot a curve between speed and horse-power output, using the latter as abscissas. Plot a curve between speed and torque, using speed as ordinates. An efficiency curve may be plotted if desired.

**Questions.** Power is applied to the pulley of a cumulative compound motor until it is driven above normal no load speed; does it operate as a cumulative compound dynamo?

What is the difference between the action of a long shunt and a short shunt cumulative compound motor? Name two applications for which the cumulative compound motor is especially adapted.

### No. 63. REGULATION OF A DIFFERENTIAL COMPOUND MOTOR ON A CONSTANT PRESSURE CIRCUIT.

**References.** Jackson's "Dynos," p. 222; Carus-Wilson, p. 65; Houston and Kennelly, p. 286; Parham and Shedd, p. 492; Sheldon, p. 174; Crocker and Wheeler, p. 67.

**Object.** As the differential compound motor is used to a limited extent and as a cumulative compound motor is often connected differentially by mistake, it is well to learn its characteristics.

**Theory and Method.** The speed of a motor is

$$V = \frac{E - IR}{K\phi},$$

where  $K$  is a constant. If  $\phi$  be varied at the same rate as  $(E - IR)$ , the motor will run at a constant speed at all loads. A differential compound motor, due to the demagnetizing ampere turns of its series winding, may be made to regulate for almost constant speed at all loads and will run at exactly the correct speed for a particular load. It may even be made to increase in speed as the load comes on. Its regulation curve will not generally be a straight line.

Such a motor is likely to spark, burn out, or reverse under heavy loads, because of the weakening of the field by the series ampere turns. Its starting torque is weak, and if started under a heavy load it is likely to burn out or to start in the wrong direction. In any case the starting current is excessive. In order to avoid the difficulty at starting, the controllers of differential motors are so arranged as to short-circuit the series turns until speed is attained. Shunt motors with moderate armature resistance and with the brushes set for a motor lead will generally regulate close enough for all practical purposes.

**Data.** Maintaining the terminal pressure at rated value, take readings of speed, terminal pressure, total current, and brake



pull from full load to no load and back. Measure the lever arm of the brake.

If the motor is not rated as a differential motor, the full load should be determined from the rated current of the machine.

**Caution.** It is advisable to fuse the motor circuit or to protect it with a circuit breaker.

**Curves.** Plot a curve between speed and output in horse power, using the latter as abscissas. Plot a curve between speed and torque, using speed as ordinates. An efficiency curve may be plotted if desired.

**Suggestion.** If possible use the same machine as was used in Experiments 56 and 62 and plot the regulation and the torque curves to the same scales.

**Question.** What is the difference in operation between a long shunt and a short shunt differential motor?

## **No. 64. REGULATION OF A SINGLE SERIES MOTOR RUN FROM A SIMILAR SERIES DYNAMO.**

**References.** Kapp's "Transmission," p. 199; Fisher-Hinnen, p. 102; Houston and Kennelly, p. 286; Thompson's "Dynamos," p. 509.

**Object.** Before the general introduction of alternating currents, methods of transmission of power to a distance by means of direct currents were the only ones available. Although alternating currents are generally employed on the transmission lines of the present day, there have been some recent direct current installations. The single series generator operating a similar series motor has been used, and is interesting from a theoretical standpoint.

**Theory and Method.** The principal advantage of this system is that, if the generator and motor are properly designed relative to each other, the speed of the motor will remain practically constant over a wide range of load, provided the generator speed

remains constant. This condition may be realized even when there is considerable line resistance in the circuit. Another advantage is that the efficiency is fairly uniform for the higher values of load. It is not necessary that the motor and generator be designed to operate at the same speed.

The theory may be considered in much the same general way as that of the series motor operated from a constant pressure circuit, Experiment 61. The operation is considered from the standpoint

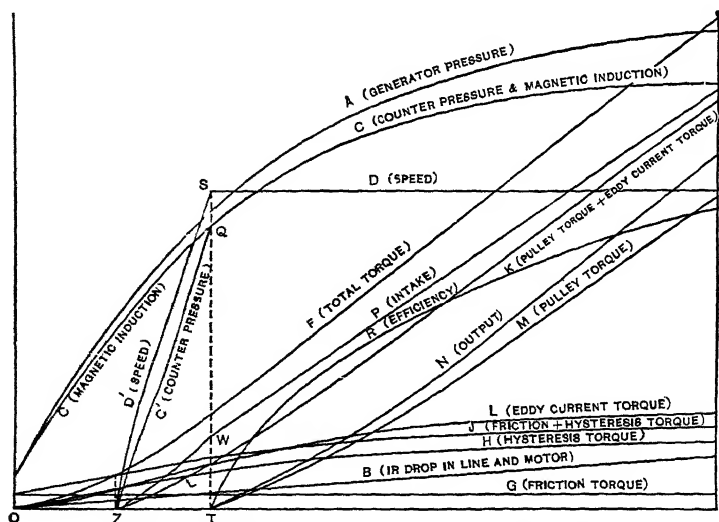


Fig. 64. Series Motor Run From a Similar Series Dynamo.

of current variation. In Figure 64 are represented curves of torque, speed, output, efficiency, etc., referred to current as abscissas.

Curve *A* represents the external characteristic of the generator under normal conditions. It is immaterial if the generator speed decreases somewhat as the load comes on, provided the decrease is perfectly definite and produces the required characteristic. Curve *B* represents the  $IR$  drop in the line and in the motor. Curve *C* shows the relation between the current and the generated pressure of the motor when run as a generator at its rated speed.

This generated pressure is

$$e = \frac{\phi S V p_1}{10^8 \cdot 60 p_2} = K V \mathfrak{B} = K_1 \mathfrak{B},$$

where  $K$  and  $K_1$  are constants, and  $\mathfrak{B}$  is the magnetic induction in the armature. Curve  $C$ , therefore, also represents to a different scale the relation between current and actual magnetic induction in the motor armature under working conditions.

If the differences in the corresponding ordinates of curves  $A$  and  $C$  are equal to the  $IR$  drop (curve  $B$ ), then curve  $C$  represents, in addition, the variation of motor counter pressure with the current, under working conditions. This follows from the relation

$$E = e + IR.$$

If all of these conditions are fulfilled, the motor will maintain a uniform speed, within limits. This is evident because the counter pressure differs from the magnetic induction only by a constant. Therefore,

$$e = K_1 \mathfrak{B} = K V \mathfrak{B}.$$

$$\therefore V = \frac{K_1}{K} = K_2,$$

where  $K_2$  is a constant.

Curve  $D$  represents the relation of motor speed to current. It will be shown later that the point  $S$  on the speed curve is a critical point and that for smaller values of current than its abscissa,  $OT$ , the speed falls off rather abruptly and becomes zero at a certain critical current,  $OZ$ . Since the counter pressure depends both upon the speed and the magnetic induction, it will also be found that the counter pressure falls off abruptly from the point  $Q$  to a zero value at the current  $OZ$ . These relations may be more clearly seen from a consideration of the impelling and resisting torques for various currents.

Curve  $F$  represents the relation between total torque and current. This relation is shown directly by the formula,

$$T = S\phi I = K_3 I \mathcal{B},$$

where  $K_3$  is a constant.

The various ordinates of curve  $F$  are obtained by multiplying the corresponding values of current and magnetic induction and multiplying these products by the constant  $K_3$ .

Curve  $G$  shows the relation of friction torque to current. This relation is shown by the formula

$$\text{Friction torque} = K_4,$$

where  $K_4$  is a constant.

Curve  $H$  shows the variation of hysteresis torque with the current. The relation is

$$\text{Hysteresis torque} = K_5 \mathcal{B}^{1.6},$$

where  $K_5$  is a constant.

The various ordinates of this curve are obtained by multiplying the corresponding values of  $\mathcal{B}^{1.6}$  by  $K_5$ .

Curve  $J$  represents the sum of the hysteresis and friction torques. Curve  $K$  represents the difference between total torque and the combined torques of friction and hysteresis. Neglecting windage, curve  $K$  represents the sum of the eddy current and pulley torques.

The current  $OZ$ , therefore, produces an impelling torque which is just sufficient to overcome the torques of friction and hysteresis, and the motor is on the point of starting.

Curve  $L$  represents the relation of eddy current torque to current, considering the speed constant at the rated value  $TS$ . It is obtained from the equation

$$\text{Eddy current torque} = K_6 \mathcal{B}^2 V,$$

by multiplying the values of  $\mathcal{B}^2$  by  $K_6 V$ . The point  $W$ , where curve  $L$  intersects curve  $K$ , is a critical point. The corresponding abscissa  $OT$  represents the current taken by the motor when

running with no load, at the rated speed. Curve  $L'$ , which is the portion of curve  $K$  lying below the point  $W$ , represents the torque available for overcoming eddy currents for values of current between  $OZ$  when the motor is on the point of starting, and  $OT$  when it is running at rated speed with no pulley load. Curve  $D'$ , showing the rise in speed, may be directly deduced from this curve by considering the relation

$$\text{Eddy current torque} = K_6 \mathcal{B}^2 V.$$

$K_6$  is known and the values of  $\mathcal{B}$  may be taken directly from the induction curve  $C$ . The rise in counter pressure, curve  $C'$ , may be obtained in a similar manner from the relation

$$e = KV\mathcal{B}.$$

$K$  is known, the values of  $V$  are taken directly from curve  $D'$ , and those of  $\mathcal{B}$  from curve  $C$ .

The variation of pulley torque with the current is shown by curve  $M$ , which is obtained by subtracting the ordinates of curve  $L$  from those of  $K$ .

Curve  $N$  represents the output of the motor and is obtained by multiplying the corresponding values of pulley torque by the speed. Curve  $P$  shows the intake and its ordinates are the products of the corresponding values of current and terminal pressure at the motor. The latter curve is not shown on the diagram but has been taken half way between the generator pressure curve and the counter pressure curve. That is, the assumption has been made that the line and motor resistances are equal. Any other division of the resistance might have been made. Curve  $R$  shows the efficiency and is obtained by taking directly the ratios of the ordinates of curves  $N$  and  $P$ .

The action may be briefly summed up as follows. When the current reaches the value  $OZ$ , the motor starts and the speed becomes normal when the current equals  $OT$ , provided there is no load on the machine. Between the current  $OT$  and the maximum current of the machine, the speed remains constant and the output and efficiency are shown by curves  $N$  and  $R$ .

It is to be observed that the lowest point on the generator pressure curve represents a larger pressure than that necessary to cause a current  $OZ$  to flow when the motor is at rest. Also that the pressure produced by the generator when the current  $OZ$  is supplied is far in excess of that necessary to produce this current unless the motor is running at a considerable speed. The result is that, unless the point  $Z$  is much nearer the origin than shown in the diagram, an excessive current will flow at the time of starting and a severe strain will be placed upon both generator and motor. The remedy for this is to use a starting resistance in getting the motor up to speed.

Some difficulty has been experienced in the practical use of this system because of the surging action between generator and motor when the load fluctuates, due to the self-inductance in the machines. A remedy for this is to place a high non-inductive resistance across the generator terminals. The self-inductive discharges are then taken up by this resistance. Such a resistance has also been employed in adjusting the motor counter pressure curve to the desired value relative to the generator pressure curve.

**Data.** Connect a series motor through a starting resistance to a similar series generator. If the external characteristic of the generator does not bear the relation to the counter pressure curve of the motor which is required for inherent speed regulation, make the adjustment as nearly as possible by shunting the generator by means of a non-inductive resistance. Bring the motor up to speed by gradually cutting out the starting resistance. Read the speed, current, and motor pressure. Take a series of observations of speed, current, and pulley torque, increasing the torque to the value which will produce the maximum safe current. Measure the lever arm of the brake. The readings may be taken with an added resistance, representing line resistance, in series with the motor.

**Curves.** Plot curves showing the relation of pulley torque, speed, terminal pressure, output, intake, and efficiency, to current. Plot values of current as abscissas.

## No. 65. TEMPERATURE TEST OF A DYNAMO OR MOTOR.

**References.** Standardization Report; Arnold's "Dynamos," p. 532; Houston and Kennelly, p. 199; Sheldon, p. 39; Jackson's "Dynamos," pp. 107 and 138; Fisher-Hinnen, p. 59; Thompson's "Dynamos," p. 752; Parham and Shedd, p. 295; Thompson's "Design," p. 113; Wiener, pp. 126 and 368; Hawkins and Wallis, p. 394.

**Object.** So many faults are developed in dynamo machinery on account of excessive temperature that a heating limit should be specified for all machines purchased and a test made to see that the guarantee is met.

**Discussion.** Too much emphasis cannot be laid on the subject of heating. In the academic study of the dynamo it is the one important feature most likely to be neglected. Laboratory periods are too brief to permit the making of three to eight-hour runs before taking the general operating characteristics of machines, and the student is likely to lose sight of the fact that the performance of a machine "hot" is the standard for practical operation. All regulation and sparking tests should be made and all losses measured after this stationary temperature has been reached; for it is the performance of the machine under continuous operation that is important. Overload readings are practically worthless unless the machine is at normal full load temperature at the time of the test.

The ultimate temperature attained by any part of a dynamo depends on a number of conditions; the number of watts lost in that part, its radiating surface, the temperature of contiguous parts, the circulation of air in the vicinity, due either to the fanning action of rotating parts or to some other cause, and the initial temperature of the surrounding atmosphere. A stationary temperature is attained when the amount of heat generated is exactly equal to the quantity dissipated. The heat is dispersed by radiation and convection.

Temperature rise, according to A. I. E. E. standardization report, is referred to a standard room temperature of 25° C. and a correction of one half percent should be made, in computing the rise, for each C.° of room temperature above or below the standard.\* The limits of temperature specified for the various parts, operation being assumed at full rated capacity, are the results of years of experience, and hence the standard of good practice.

Temperatures are measured by thermometers or, in the case of electrical circuits, are computed from the rise in resistance. It is advisable to take temperature both ways when possible, the higher measurement being used unless otherwise specified. Temperature rise can be computed from resistance measurements by the formula

$$t = \frac{R - R_t}{0.0042},$$

where  $t$  is the rise in C.°,  $R$  the final resistance and  $R_t$  the resistance at room temperature.

“The thermometer indicating the room temperature should be screened from thermal radiation emitted by heated bodies, or from draughts of air. When it is impracticable to secure normal conditions of ventilation on account of an adjacent engine, or other sources of heat, the thermometer for measuring the air temperature should be placed so as fairly to indicate the temperature which the machine would have if it were idle, in order that the rise of temperature determined shall be that caused by the operation of the machine.”

(It is well to take several room temperatures, the thermometers being placed with special care on different sides of the machine at a distance sufficient to indicate the normal temperature of the room. When large machines are tested at least four room thermometers are advisable. They should be read at intervals during the temperature run.)

“The temperature should be measured after a run of sufficient duration to reach practical constancy. This is usually from six

\*Section 28, Standardization Report, Appendix B.



to eighteen hours, according to size and construction of the apparatus. It is permissible, however, to shorten the time of the test by running a lesser time on overload in current and voltage, then reducing the load to normal, and maintaining it thus until the temperature has become constant."

"In apparatus intended for intermittent service, as railway motors, starting rheostats, etc., the rise of temperature should be measured after a shorter time, depending upon the nature of the service, and should be specified."

"In apparatus which by the nature of their service may be exposed to overload, as railway converters, and in very high voltage circuits, a smaller rise of temperature should be specified than in apparatus not liable to overloads or in low voltage apparatus. In apparatus built for conditions of limited space, as railway motors, a higher rise of temperature must be allowed." \*

With regard to the last class of apparatus, it should be remembered that cotton insulation will stand only a certain amount of continued baking, and if used a higher depreciation should be expected. Mica is far better.

A compound wound dynamo will be assumed in considering this subject, and the causes of heating of the various parts taken up in detail.

*Bearings.* A minute discussion of the cause of heating in bearings would fill many pages. The amount of energy converted into heat depends in general on the coefficient of friction, on the pressure per unit area of projected surface, and the surface velocity at the rubbing surfaces. The temperature attained depends on the opportunity offered for the escape of this heat. Proper lubrication (coefficient of friction) is the important feature under the control of the attendant.

A thermometer should be placed, if possible, down through the oil opening and the bulb should rest on the shaft and against the bearing next to the shaft. Where this is impossible it should rest

\* Standardization Report, Appendix<sup>s</sup> B.

on the oil ring. It is also advisable to take a temperature reading on the bronze or babbitted portion of the bearing next to the shaft on the end farthest from the machine.

A temperature rise of  $40^{\circ}$  C. is permissible.

*Commutator and Brushes.* The loss developed in a commutator is largely due to friction of the brushes and  $I^2R$  loss of brush contact, the  $I^2R$  loss in the commutator bars being slight. Modern commutators being of large diameter, the friction is larger than in the old type machines. The radiating surface is also larger. Excessive temperature oxidizes a commutator, thus causing sparking and producing undue expansion and contraction in the bars, working them loose. Temperature readings should be taken at each end of, and at an intermediate point on, a commutator. A rise of  $55^{\circ}$  C. by thermometer is permissible for both commutator and brushes.

*Armature Core.* Molecular friction and eddy currents are the sources of loss in an armature core. All heat due to these causes must first travel to the surfaces before it can be dissipated. The temperature of the interior of a core is therefore likely to be higher than the surface. Inasmuch as iron "ages" due to excessive temperature, *i. e.*, the coefficient of molecular friction permanently increases, it is advisable to run the temperatures of armature cores somewhat below the allowable limit, unless a guarantee against "aging" can be furnished.

Armatures on open type machines should be thoroughly ventilated. Windage is cheap, and a goodly amount of it is conducive to cool operation. Thermometers should be placed on the core at the middle and at each end of its length and at least one temperature reading should be taken in the ventilating space where this is possible.

Armature cores should not exceed in temperature a rise of  $50^{\circ}$  C. by thermometer.

*Armature Winding.* The conductors of an armature are heated by the  $I^2R$  loss, due to the load on the machine, and the

active length of each conductor is in addition heated by eddy currents in the copper and from the core, if the latter be at a higher temperature. The  $I^2R$  loss of commutation, due to the self-inductive discharge of the commutated coils, also aids in the rise of temperature.

A high temperature gradually carbonizes the cotton insulation on the conductors, and may ultimately cause a burn out.

The rise by resistance measurement should not exceed  $50^\circ$  C. This rise will be the average rise of the winding, for it stands to reason that the bottom conductors will be warmer than those on the surface.

*Field Windings.* The temperature of a field coil is influenced by the  $I^2R$  loss, by the hysteresis and eddy current losses at the pole faces and by windage. A thick coil will get warmer than a thin one for the same loss and the same radiating surface. Series coils are preferably made of copper ribbon wound on edge. There is then no inner layer at high temperature as is of necessity the case in a shunt winding. The shunt field spools of large machines are sometimes built up in ventilated form.

The standard rise is  $50^\circ$  C. by resistance for all field coils.

*Leads and Contacts.* In modern machines these are generously designed and seldom operate at the limit,  $55^\circ$ C. It is not necessary to measure this rise, unless the parts are uncomfortable to the touch.

*Equalizer Connections.* Multiple path armatures are often provided with equalizer connections; *i. e.*, copper wires or bars connecting conductors that are normally at the same potential. The temperature of the equalizer connectors should be taken where this is possible. A rise of  $55^\circ$  C. by thermometer is permissible.

*Series Field Shunt.* The temperature of the series field shunt should be taken after the machine has reached a stationary temperature and the compounding has been adjusted for this temperature. Before taking this temperature the shunt should be

wound with cord and bundled up in a manner imitating as nearly as possible the final condition in which the shunt is arranged for shipment. A limit of  $55^{\circ}$  C. is allowable, but it is the practice of most manufacturers to run at a rise of from 35 to 40 degrees.

*Frame and Other Parts.* The rise here should not exceed  $40^{\circ}$  C. by thermometer.

**The Test.** In taking temperature readings by thermometer, the bulb of the instrument should be blanketed so as to protect it from draughts. Waste is often used, but putty is better as its use will show a higher temperature. To tell when a machine has reached a constant temperature, thermometers are laid on the various stationary parts, their bulbs being then blanketed with putty and bound in place by means of adhesive tape. Care should be taken that no putty gets between the bulb and the part where temperature is measured. The machine is then loaded up and the speed, current, output and terminal pressure maintained constant. When the temperatures cease to rise the run is finished. Another check is given by the shunt current and terminal pressure. When these cease to fall, the temperatures have become constant. After the machine has been stopped the thermometers will show a rise of temperature due to the absence of ventilation. These readings should be taken as the final temperatures. Thermometers should be laid on the armature core and commutator and blanketed with moderately warm putty, on stopping the machine. The putty may be kept in readiness by placing a lump of it on a bearing or on a warm part of the frame during the run. It is well to make a sketch showing the points on the armature and commutator at which temperature readings were taken.

**Data.** Measure the armature resistance "cold," and also the temperature of the armature core. Start the test at full load and normal speed. Take readings of load current, shunt field current, series field current, terminal pressure, drop across shunt and series field coils, shunt and series field temperatures, and frame, bearing, and room temperatures. These readings should

be taken every half hour until constant temperature is reached. Terminal pressure, load current and speed should be kept constant for a dynamo; terminal pressure and output in a motor.

After constant temperatures are reached, stop the machine and measure the temperatures at each end and at the middle of the commutator surface, at the surface of the armature (on the iron if toothed), in a ventilating space, and at a pole tip; the leading tip, if a motor; the trailing, if a dynamo. Measure the temperature of the series field shunt, and that of the equalizer connections. Readings should also be taken of the maximum temperatures of the fixed thermometers. Measure the armature and field resistances.

**Suggestions.** The most economical way of loading is a three-machine method. When a motor is tested by this means either its efficiency (or its full load armature current), or the efficiencies of the two other machines must be known.

Before shutting down a machine for the final readings everything should be in readiness, as quick work is required.

Many manufacturers adopt what is known as a "Compromise Heat Run,"\* in order to save time and energy. This form of test generally consists of a run with both current and pressure above normal values. The temperature of a machine will rise rapidly under this condition and the time of the run as well as the total amount of energy used can be greatly reduced. This kind of a test is used on standard machines that have been tested time and again in the regular way and the exact program is determined by a comparison with the regulation run. While a compromise test is permissible under such conditions, it should never be allowed as an acceptance test of a single machine.

**Calculate.** The rise in temperature from resistance measurements. Correct all temperature rises to a standard room temperature of 25° C.

\* Appendix A.

**Curves.** Plot curves of corrected temperature rise for all temperatures observed during the run and for the temperatures calculated from resistance measurements.

**Question.** Will the output of a machine be the same for use as a generator and as a motor, if run under the same conditions as to speed and temperature?

## NO. 66. EFFICIENCY OF A MOTOR BY THE PRONY BRAKE METHOD.

**References.** Parham and Shedd, p. 488; Thompson's "Dynamos," p. 754; Parr, E. E. T., p. 186; Sheldon, p. 273; Flather, p. 19.

**Object.** This is a common method of obtaining motor efficiency when it is desired to observe the working conditions.

**Theory and Method.** The machine to be tested is run as a motor and the intake measured by means of electrical instruments; the output in mechanical power is measured by some form of absorption dynamometer.

This usually consists of a band or clamp of some sort which grips the pulley, or, preferably, a special brake wheel. Any desired amount of power may be absorbed by adjusting the grip of the clamp upon the pulley. The unknown torque which is exerted by the motor from the brake beam, is balanced by suspending known weights upon the brake beam, or the beam may be supported by a spring balance or an ordinary platform scale, and the pull measured directly. The latter methods are preferable. The torque in pound-feet as measured is equal to  $p \times l$ , where  $p$  is the pull in pounds exerted by the brake beam upon the scale and  $l$  is the length in feet of the lever arm, measured from the center of the shaft. The horse power absorbed by the brake is

$$\text{H. P.} = \frac{2\pi Vlp}{33,000},$$

where  $V$  is the speed in revolutions per minute.

To keep the brake pulley cool, it will be found necessary to lubricate its outer surface and to supply water to the inside of it. The best results are obtained when the water is supplied steadily at the rate of evaporation.

Figures 66A and 66B show a form of rope brake which has been found very satisfactory. Figure 66A shows a photograph of the motor under test with the brake mounted on a pair of platform scales, to measure the torque. The details of the brake are

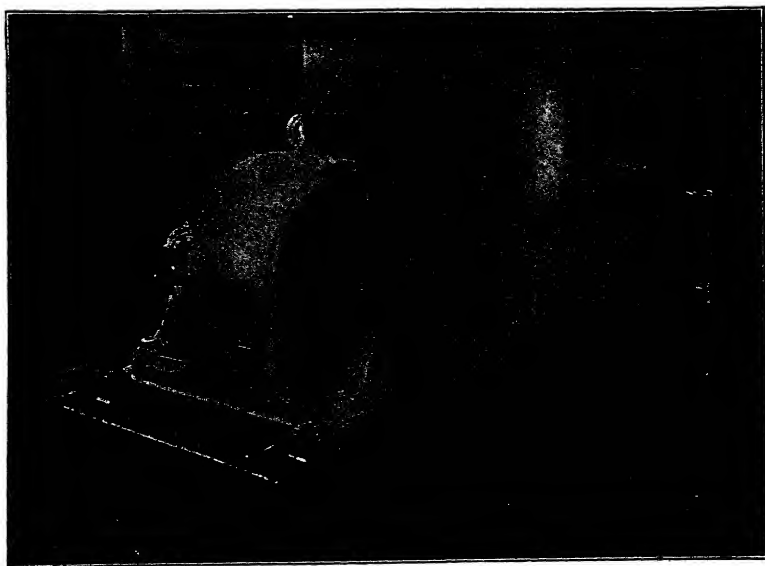


Fig. 66A. Motor Under Test by Prony Brake Method, Showing Steam Arising from the Pulley.

somewhat obscured in this view by the steam arising from the pulley. Figure 66B shows the brake in position with the motor armature stationary. Here the scales have been omitted in order to bring out the brake details more clearly.

When a rope brake is used, the lever arm is taken as the radius of the pulley plus the radius of the rope when taut.\*

\*There appears to be some question as to the accuracy of this assumption in the case of flexible ropes, especially those which are not stranded. Ex-

**Data.** Keep the terminal pressure constant, and take simultaneous readings of terminal pressure, total current, speed, and brake pull, from full load to no load. Measure the lever arm of the brake.

**Curve.** Plot an efficiency curve with commercial efficiency in percent as ordinates and load in horse power as abscissas.

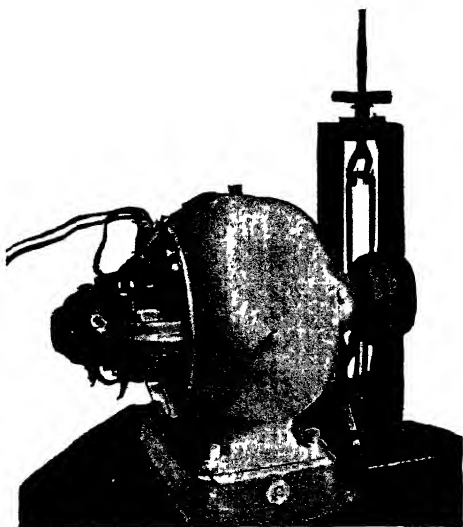


Fig. 66B. Motor with Rope Brake in Position.

**Compare.** The accuracy of this method with that of one in which the losses are measured directly and the efficiencies calculated from these losses.

If the efficiency of the same machine has been determined by any other method, make a comparison of the curves and account if possible for any discrepancy.

periments made in the Electrical Laboratories of the University of Wisconsin, using fairly new manila rope of various diameters, show that the radius of the rope should be added to the radius of the pulley in tests where such ropes are employed.



### No. 67. EFFICIENCY OF A DYNAMO OR MOTOR BY THE CRADLE DYNAMOMETER.

**References.** C. F. Brackett, *Transactions A. I. E. E.*, Vol. 1; Nichols, Vol. 2, pp. 32, 40, and 42; Thompson's "Dynamometers," p. 756; Flather, p. 106; Jackson's "Dynamometers," p. 258.

**Object.** This is a laboratory method of obtaining efficiency under working conditions; it is well to understand it.

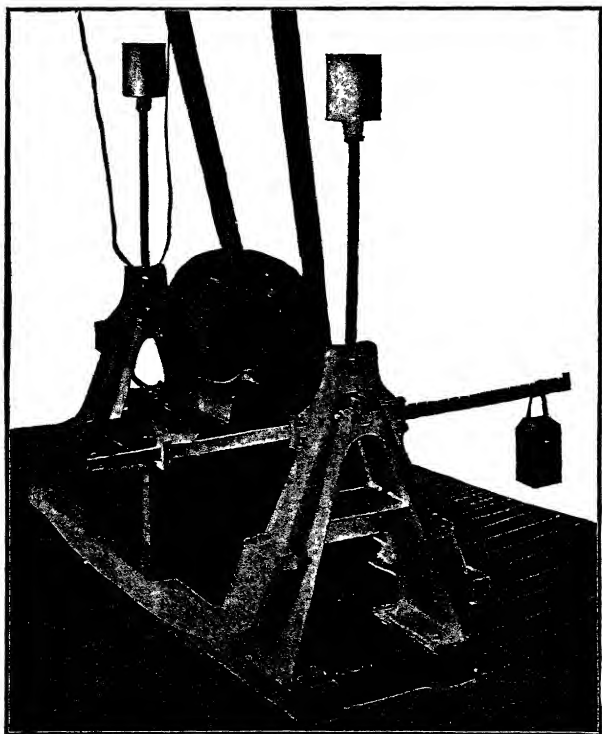


Fig. 67. Dynamo Mounted on a Brackett Cradle Dynamometer.

**Theory and Method.** This apparatus, Figure 67, is usually called the Brackett dynamometer, after its inventor, Professor C. F. Brackett. It is a form of transmission dynamometer.

The machine to be tested is mounted upon a swinging platform which turns upon knife edges. These knife edges and the center line of the shaft must be in the same straight line so that the swinging platform and the armature of the machine have the same axis of rotation. The correctness of the measurement depends very largely upon the accuracy with which this adjustment is made. A good way of making this adjustment is as follows.

Two equal weights are attached to the ends of a strap, and the strap is hung over the pulley of the machine. The machine is adjusted so that the weights cause no deflection of the dynamometer. A balance should exist for positions of the pulley  $180^\circ$  apart. This eliminates irregularities in the pulley. The weights together should be heavy enough to equal the maximum belt pull (through the center of the shaft) of the machine. If a balance is obtained with weights of this size it will then be assumed that loading the machine will not change its sensitiveness in this respect.

By means of large counter weights mounted upon vertical standards attached to the suspended platform, the center of gravity of the entire movable portion, including the machine to be tested, may be raised or lowered at will. These weights should be adjusted so as to bring the center of gravity slightly below the axis of suspension; the system is in stable equilibrium when its center of gravity is below the axis of suspension of the movable portion. The sensitiveness of the apparatus increases as the center of gravity approaches this axis. When the machine is run as a dynamo by means of a belt, the drag of the armature upon the pole pieces and also the friction of the bearings and brushes, all tend to rotate the entire movable portion about the axis of suspension. The dynamometer is balanced and the pointer set at zero with the belt removed from the pulley of the machine. When the belt is replaced and the machine driven, the pointer will be deflected. If the fields are not excited, this deflection is due solely to the friction losses which occur. This rotative tendency is balanced, and the pointer brought back to zero, by means of a weight

sliding upon a lever arm attached to the suspended platform. Thus the unknown torque due to the friction, etc., is balanced by a known moment which is the product of the weight and the distance through which it was moved. From these data, knowing the speed of the machine, it is an easy matter to calculate either the intake of a dynamo or the mechanical output of a motor. It should be observed that in the case of a dynamo, the dynamometer measures the entire power supplied to the machine, whereas, when a motor is tested, the dynamometer measures only the output of the machine, which excludes the losses.

It should also be noted that the lever arm is equal to the distance which the sliding weight has been moved from its initial position with the belt off. When extra weights are used, their lever arms are equal to the distances measured from the axis to their points of suspension.

The power as measured in horse-power is represented by the equation

$$H. P. = \frac{2\pi l W V}{33,000} ,$$

where  $H. P.$  = the horse power,

$l$  = the length of the lever arm (in feet),

$W$  = the weight used (in pounds),

and  $V$  = the number of revolutions per minute.

The driving belt is generally arranged vertically, but this is not necessary if the knife edges are constructed to resist a side pull. If the belt pull is up, the sensitiveness of the machine is affected the same as though the center of gravity were raised; if down, the effect is that of lowering the center of gravity.

The commercial efficiency of the machine when operating as a dynamo may be determined by running the machine at various loads and measuring the intake by means of the dynamometer and the output by means of suitable electrical instruments. If a motor is tested, the intake is measured electrically and the dynamometer indicates the output.

**Data.** After adjusting the machine and dynamometer as instructed, read the lever arm and weight required to produce a balance when the machine is not running and the belt is off. Take readings of speed, terminal pressure, total current, lever arm and balancing weight (if this varies) from full load to no load. The terminal pressure or the speed should be maintained at the rating depending upon whether the machine is a motor or a generator.

**Curve.** Plot a curve between output and efficiency, using the latter as ordinates.

**Explain.** Why the losses in the machine are measured by the dynamometer when the machine is operated as a generator and are not when it is run as a motor.

#### **No. 68. EFFICIENCY OF A DYNAMO OR MOTOR BY THE STRAY POWER METHOD.**

**References.** Jackson's "Dynos," p. 254; Nichols, Vol. 2, pp. 37 and 39; Thompson's "Dynos," p. 758; Parr, E. E. T., p. 177; Sheldon, p. 272.

**Object.** When efficiency tests are made frequently, it becomes important from the standpoint of economy, to use a method that consumes the least possible amount of power. The method should also be accurate.

**Theory and Method.** In the stray power method the losses of the machine are first determined and the efficiency is calculated from these data. To get the efficiency at any assumed load the total loss at that load should be known.

The method will first be described as applied to a shunt motor. Let it be further assumed that the motor runs at a constant speed, and that it is at normal working temperature. The corrections necessary for a drop in speed and the application of the method to a shunt or a compound generator will be considered later.

There are three kinds of losses:

1. Losses that vary as the armature current.

2. Losses that vary as the square of the armature current.
3. Constant losses.

There is only one loss that varies directly as the armature current: the  $I^2R$  loss of brush contact (contact between brushes and commutator). The resistance of brush contact has been found to vary almost inversely with the armature current, hence the brush drop is practically constant for all loads and the loss will vary directly as the armature current.

The  $I^2R$  loss in the rest of the armature circuit varies directly as the square of the current therein, and the resistance used in calculation of this loss should be the resistance of armature winding, leads, contacts, etc., all at normal temperature.

The  $I^2R$  loss in the field is constant at all loads, the terminal pressure being assumed constant.

Stray power includes all mechanical friction of air, bearings and brushes, windage, and eddy current and hysteresis losses. These are all constant at a constant speed.

In giving the method of test, it will perhaps make it clearer to follow out the steps in the test of a specific motor.

The motor is a four-pole, 110-volt, 5 horse-power machine, running at 1,000 r. p. m. The full load current is 41.5 amperes, of which 1.5 amperes is field current. It has been running for four hours at full load and is found to have reached a constant temperature, the thermometer on the field coils and the field current both having been steady for the last half hour.

*Field Loss.* The voltmeter across the terminals of the machine reads exactly 110, and the reading of the ammeter is 1.5. The field loss is, therefore,  $110 \times 1.5 = 165$  watts.

*Loss in Leads and Contacts.* With a low reading voltmeter, tests are now made for loss in the lead wires of the machine and their contacts. The drop is found to be negligible.

*Armature Resistance.* The motor is now shut down and the armature resistance measured. A low reading voltmeter is connected across segments that are under brushes of opposite polarity, the contact being made on the segments, not on the brushes.

This being a four brush machine, voltmeter readings are taken under each pair of brushes. Four such readings are possible. This resistance is measured with five or six different currents. The average is 0.25 ohm.

*Stray Power.* The machine is again started up as a motor without belt or load. The voltage is adjusted to 110, and it is found that the armature current is 2.42 amperes. The watts consumed by the armature are hence  $110 \times 2.42 = 266.2$ . Of this  $2.42^2 \times 0.25 = 1.45$  watts are used up as  $I^2R$  loss. This leaves nearly 265 watts as the stray power.

*Brush Drop.* The low reading voltmeter is again called into requisition. It is provided with a pair of flexible cords terminating in stiff, pointed copper rods about six inches long. Arrangements having been previously made, the machine is shut down and started up as a separately excited dynamo without load. One of the copper points is held on a brush close to the commutator, the other on the commutator opposite the center of this brush. This central position is determined by shifting the point on the commutator until the voltmeter reads zero. Full load current is thrown on, care being taken not to change the position of the point. The voltmeter reading is found to be very unsteady, and a condenser of about one microfarad capacity is then shunted across its terminals, the trial being made again. This time a fairly steady reading of 1.25 volts is obtained, and it is found to be about the same for all the brushes, and also for various loads, excepting at currents below four amperes, where it appears to be negligible. Thus no correction need be made for brush drop in the stray power measurements. The total brush drop is then  $1.25 \times 2 = 2.5$  volts.

*Efficiency Calculation.* The efficiency curve of the machine may now be calculated. Assuming an armature current of 10 amperes, the total intake in current will be  $10 + 1.5 = 11.5$  amperes, and the efficiency will be

$$\eta = \frac{\text{output}}{\text{intake}} = \frac{\text{intake} - \text{losses}}{\text{intake}}.$$

$$\therefore \eta = \frac{(110 \times 11.5) - 265 - 165 - (10 \times 2.5) - (10^2 \times 0.25)}{110 \times 11.5}$$

$$= \frac{785}{1265} = 62.1 \%$$

The rated output of the machine being five horse-power, or 3,730 watts, the load at this assumed current will be

$$\frac{785}{3730} = 21 \% \text{ of full load.}$$

The efficiency at any other current may be found in a similar manner, but the computation may be simplified by a graphical construction. In Figure 68 the armature current is plotted as abscissas and the losses in watts as ordinates.

The first line from the bottom represents the 265 watts stray power; the next line above it is drawn at a distance representing 165 watts, the field loss. Both these losses are shown to remain the same regardless of the armature current. The other losses vary; the brush  $I^2R$  directly with the current, as shown by the slanting straight line, and the armature  $I^2R$  as the square of the current, as represented by the distances between the slanting and curved lines. The distances between the slanting line and the upper curved line are calculated for several currents, their values being plotted and a curve thus drawn.

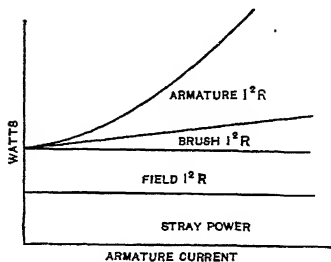


Fig. 68. Stray Power Test of a Shunt Motor.

The sum of all the losses at any assumed armature current can now be obtained by reading the vertical distance at that current from the base line to the upper curve.

There are other losses which are seldom mentioned in works on dynamo machinery. They vary, according to some unknown law, with the load, and are neglected in the stray power test

except in so far as they may occur in machines running at no load. Fortunately they are all negligible in well designed machines.

One is the  $I^2R$  loss in coils under commutation, the loss which is due to the self inductive discharge of a coil while it is short-circuited by a brush. This is reduced to a minimum when the brushes are set central.

Another is the  $I^2R$  loss due to local currents in cross connected armature windings. By this is meant the connection, in multiple path armatures, of conductors that are theoretically at the same potential. This loss is nil in a perfectly balanced magnetic circuit.

There are also the hysteresis and eddy current losses due to pulsation of armature reaction.

A shunt motor falls off in speed somewhat as the load is increased. To correct for this the  $IR$  drop in the total armature circuit should be known and the stray power should be taken at brush voltages equal to the counter e.m.f. at the several loads at which the efficiency is calculated; or better still, a curve between armature voltage and stray power may be taken.

In the case of a generator, it is necessary to know its regulation curve before simultaneous values of current and voltage may be assumed. The total ampere turns at any load must also be known as well as the corresponding speeds. Generators are generally designed for a drop in speed. The stray power test should be made at the proper excitation and speed for each load, or curves between stray power and speed, for various constant excitations, and between stray power and armature volts for various constant speeds, may be taken and from these the stray power at any simultaneous values of total voltage, speed and excitation may be obtained.

The efficiency of a generator is obtained from the formula

$$\eta = \frac{\text{output}}{\text{intake}} = \frac{\text{output}}{\text{output} + \text{losses}}.$$



**Data.** The machine being at operating temperature, obtain the various simultaneous values of excitation, speed, terminal pressure and external current of the machine from the regulation test. Measure the resistances of the electrical circuits. Measure the stray power under a sufficient range of conditions to obtain its value for any assumed load. Measure the brush drop.

**Suggestion.** Where great accuracy is not important, the brush drop need not be measured but the resistance of the armature circuit should then include brush contact resistance, armature stationary. The procedure is otherwise the same as described above for the five horse-power shunt motor.

**Curves.** Plot curves between armature current and the various losses. Plot a curve between efficiency in percent and load in watts or horse-power, depending on whether the machine is a generator or a motor.

**Questions.** What is the effect of temperature on eddy current losses?

A generator is tested by the stray power method and the losses as measured are low, due to instrumental errors. The same machine is tested under load and both intake and output measured. The intake as measured is also low, due to instrumental errors of the same *percentage*. Which method gives efficiencies the more nearly to the truth and why?

Assuming three kinds of losses as stated at the outset, where does the point of maximum efficiency occur?

Does the shunt field loss in a generator (either shunt or compound wound) generally remain constant, independent of the load, and why?

## NO. 69. SEPARATION OF THE TOTAL STRAY POWER INTO ITS COMPONENTS.

**References.** Arnold's "Dynamos," p. 503; Jackson's "Dynamos," p. 254; Thompson's "Dynamos," p. 761.

**Object.** A knowledge of the values of the individual losses in a dynamo or motor is useful to the designer. It is also of importance to the more general electrical engineer to know how to separate the several losses, as he is thus able to tell just wherein a machine is deficient if its efficiency is low.

**Theory and Method.** Stray power is the power expended in turning the armature of a dynamo or motor, when the field is excited and there is no current in its armature winding. The components of stray power are, bearing friction, brush friction, air friction, windage, molecular friction or hysteresis in the armature and pole pieces, and eddy current losses in the armature and pole pieces.\* For a given adjustment of the field current the aggregate of these losses remains constant so long as the speed is constant.

All mechanical friction varies directly with the speed.

Bearing friction depends on the weight of the rotating part, its accuracy of balance, alignment of the bearings, the material and polish of the rubbing surfaces, the surface velocity of the shaft, lubrication and temperature.

Air friction depends mostly on the conformation of the armature and of contiguous parts of the machine.

Brush friction has the same factors as bearing friction, the pressure of the brushes on the commutator taking the place of armature weight.

Windage depends largely on the speed for a given type of machine. Theoretically, this factor varies as the cube of the speed, for the amount of air moved depends directly on the speed and the resistance to motion on the square of the speed.

Hysteresis varies as the 1.6 power of the magnetic induction and directly as the speed, the "quality" of the iron, and its volume.

\*There are additional hysteresis and eddy current losses in the pole pieces due to pulsation of armature reactions when there is a current in the armature. These losses should really be classed as stray power. They are difficult to determine and are so small that they are generally neglected.

The eddy current loss varies as the square of the speed and as the square of the magnetic induction. This may be shown theoretically. Take the case of an armature core.

Certain parts of the iron, notably the teeth, cut more lines of force than other parts, and a potential difference is developed just as in the armature conductors. If there be a closed electrical circuit connecting the parts at a difference of potential, a current will flow equal, at any instant, to this pressure divided by the resistance of the circuit. This resistance is constant after normal temperature is reached; therefore, the current will vary directly as the pressure; and the product of current and pressure, the watts, will vary as the pressure squared. Since pressure is proportional to speed and to magnetic flux, the eddy current loss will vary as the square of the speed, and as the square of the magnetic density.

Armature cores are laminated at right angles to the conductors to reduce the eddy current loss. The laminations being very thin, it is evident that doubling the thickness of a core disc makes very little difference in the total resistance of the eddy current circuit, while the voltage producing eddy currents, is doubled. Thus, within limits, the eddy current loss is practically proportional to the square of the thickness of laminations. It is also proportional to the volume of iron and inversely proportional to its specific resistance. The losses may be separated by the following procedure.

Drive the machine under test by a rated motor or through some form of transmission dynamometer. A rated motor is one whose efficiency is known. It may be rated as described in Experiment 72. If used, it is best to connect directly to the load through a flexible coupling. Such a coupling is easily made, and with a fair alignment the question of belt loss is eliminated.

First drive the machine unexcited at normal speed, being sure that lubrication, alignment, and brush tension are all in the best possible *working condition*. It is assumed that the machine is at working temperature. The power absorbed is used up in fric-

tion of air, bearings and brushes, and in windage. Raise the brushes from the commutator and the power absorbed will be friction of air and bearings, and windage. The difference between the two power readings will be brush friction. Leaving the brushes up excite the machine to normal value from a separate source, at the same time being sure that the speed is at rated value, and the additional power absorbed will be hysteresis and eddy current losses.

To separate the eddy current loss the machine should be driven at another speed, the field excitation remaining the same.

Let  $V_1$  = first speed,

$V_2$  = second speed,

$P_1$  = power at speed  $V_1$ ,

$P_2$  = power at speed  $V_2$ ,

$P_h$  = hysteresis loss at unity speed,

$P_e$  = eddy currents at unity speed,

and  $P_f$  = air and bearing friction + windage at unity speed.\*

Then

$$P_1 = P_f V_1 + P_h V_1 + P_e V_1^2,$$

and

$$P_2 = P_f V_2 + P_h V_2 + P_e V_2^2.$$

Therefore

$$P_e = \frac{P_1 V_2 - P_2 V_1}{V_2 V_1^2 - V_1 V_2^2},$$

and

$$P_e V_1^2 = \frac{(P_1 V_2 - P_2 V_1) V_1}{V_1 V_2 - V_2^2}.$$

Also

$$P_f + P_h = \frac{P_2 V_1^2 - P_1 V_2^2}{V_2 V_1^2 - V_1 V_2^2},$$

and

$$P_f V_1 + P_h V_1 = \frac{P_2 V_1^2 - P_1 V_2^2}{V_2 V_1 - V_2^2}.$$

\* It is here assumed that windage varies with the speed. If the power absorbed in windage is insignificant, the error is negligible. This is the case in most machines.

$$\therefore P_h V_1 = \frac{P_2 V_1^2 - P_1 V_2^2}{V_2 V_1 - V_2^2} - P,$$

where  $P$  is the power absorbed, at the speed  $V_1$ , with brushes raised and fields unexcited. In order to check the work it is best to make this test at three speeds. Thus three pairs of equations may be established and three values of  $P_e$ ,  $P_f$ , and  $P_h$  computed.

The eddy current loss may be separated by a graphical method, which is generally less liable to error than the analytical one.

The machine under test is driven as a motor *with its brushes set central*, and with the field normally excited. The pressure on the armature is varied, and simultaneous readings are taken of armature pressure, armature current, and speed. Knowing the resistance, the counter e.m.f. is easily obtained in each case. If a curve be plotted between armature current and counter e.m.f. as

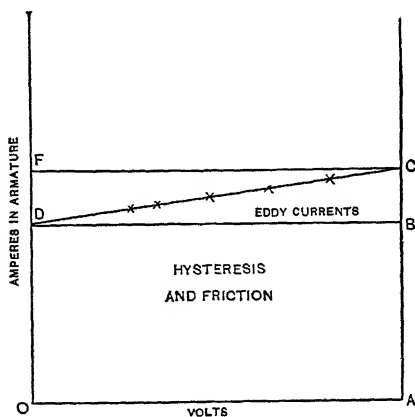


Fig 69 Separation of Losses by the Stray Power Method.

DC, Figure 69, the points should lie in a straight line, providing windage is negligible.

Speed and counter e.m.f. are proportional. If  $OA$  be the counter e.m.f. at normal speed, the product of  $OA$  and the ordinate  $AC$  will be the stray power at this speed. The rectangle  $OACF$  represents this power. Since hysteresis and friction losses vary directly with the speed, if eddy current losses were not present, a curve between armature current and counter e.m.f. would be a horizontal line; the watts would then vary directly with the speed and the armature current would remain constant.

If eddy current losses alone were present, the curve would be a slanting straight line starting from the origin, current and

pressure thus increasing directly as the speed, and watts as the square of the speed.

If now the curve between current and pressure of an armature possessing all three losses be produced until it intersects the  $Y$  axis as at  $D$  in the diagram, and if horizontal lines be drawn from the points  $D$  and  $C$ , the rectangles  $OABD$  and  $DBCF$  will represent respectively the watts consumed in friction and hysteresis, and in eddy currents,  $OD \times OA$  will be the watts absorbed in hysteresis and friction, including brush friction, and  $DF \times OA$  the watts lost in eddy currents. The current  $OD$  represents that necessary to produce a torque just equal to the torque of the mechanical friction plus the torque of molecular friction in the iron when the field is at normal excitation, and the armature at rest. The coefficients of mechanical and molecular friction are in this case assumed to be the same as the running coefficients.

The current is so slight when the armature is running light, it is generally allowable to neglect the  $IR$  drop and plot observed volts as abscissas.

The same method of separation may be applied to a machine driven as a dynamo. It is not even necessary that the armature have a winding, for results may be obtained as follows.

Divide the power absorbed at each speed by the speed. Plot speed as abscissas and (power/speed) as ordinates. A little consideration will show the analogy to the case of a motor.

**Data.** Drive the machine under test by a rated motor or through a transmission dynamometer. Having previously adjusted the brush tension, and made certain of good alignment and lubrication, measure the power absorbed at normal speed. Maintaining the speed constant, raise the brushes, and again measure the power. Excite the fields to normal value and drive the machine at several different speeds (either as a generator or as a motor) and measure the power absorbed at each speed.

**Caution.** Do not disturb the commutator surface by wiping or oiling during the test, after having once put it in good working

condition. Anything of this kind is likely to change brush losses considerably.

**Curve.** Plot a curve similar to that of Figure 69, and draw the rectangles representing the separate losses.

**Tabulate.** The various losses measured.

## No. 70. VARIATION OF STRAY POWER WITH SPEED; USEFUL FLUX CONSTANT.

**Object.** A knowledge of the variation of stray power under these conditions is useful to the designer.

**Theory and Method.** The law of variation of stray power with speed,  $\phi$  being constant, depends upon the relative values of the several component losses; still it is remarkable how closely it holds for commercial machines of different makes. The total stray power will always vary as some power of the speed between one and two, providing windage is not a predominant factor.

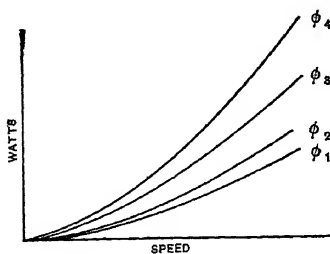


Fig. 70A. Variation of Stray Power with Speed.

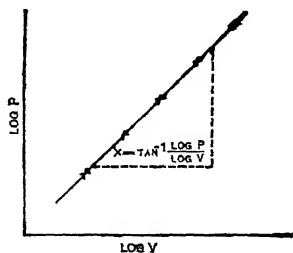


Fig. 70B. Variation of Stray Power with Speed.

This statement is not mathematically correct, inasmuch as the total stray power is

$$P = K_f V + K_h V + K_e V^2,$$

where  $K_f$ ,  $K_h$ , and  $K_e$  refer to friction, hysteresis, and eddy current losses, respectively. A single function of  $V$  cannot theoretically replace the several functions excepting for one set of values. The values of the constants  $K_f$ ,  $K_h$ , and  $K_e$ , however, are in the

present case such that a single function may be substituted, without serious error, over the working range of the observations.

In Figure 70A, several curves are plotted between stray power and speed for different fixed values of  $\phi$ . These curves are obtained in the usual way, each for a different field excitation.

Let  $P$  be the stray power.

Then  $P = KV^x$ .

Where  $V$  is the speed,  $K$  is a constant, and  $x$  the unknown exponent.

$$\text{Log } P = x \log V + \log K,$$

which is the equation of a straight line whose tangent is  $x$ . Plotting a curve with values of  $\log P$  as ordinates and  $\log V$  as abscissas, a straight line is obtained as in Figure 70B; and the slope of this line will be the required value of  $x$ .

The value of  $K$  may now be obtained by substituting in the equation

$$K = \frac{P}{V^x},$$

the value of  $x$  and any simultaneous observed values of  $P$  and  $V$ .

$K$  may also be obtained by means of simultaneous equations.

$$\text{Log } P_1 = x \log V_1 + \log K,$$

$$\text{Log } P_2 = x \log V_2 + \log K,$$

whence

$$\log K = \frac{\log P_1 \log V_2 - \log P_2 \log V_1}{\log V_2 - \log V_1},$$

where the subscripts refer to specific observations.

**Data.** Drive the machine as a motor with brushes set central and obtain simultaneous readings of brush pressure, armature current and speed, for various values of brush pressure, the field excitation being normal and constant in value. Repeat the observations for field currents above and below normal value. Measure the armature resistance and obtain the number of arma-



ture conductors. The machine may be driven as a dynamo, and the stray power measured by a rated motor or by some form of transmission dynamometer.

**Caution.** The brushes should be set on the neutral plane and the commutator should not be oiled or wiped during the test.

**Calculate.** The stray power from the observed values of armature current and the corresponding values of counter e.m.f. Compute the value of  $x$  for each field current, taking the average obtained from several speed observations. Calculate the value of  $K$  for each field excitation from several sets of readings.

**Curves.** Plot curves of stray power and speed for each value of  $\phi$ .

Plot curves between  $\log P$  and  $\log V$  for each value of  $\phi$  and compare the values of the tangents of these curves. If they agree closely, take their average as the required exponent. Establish the equation for stray power for each value of  $\phi$ .

**Question.** Under what practical conditions would the law found in this experiment be useful?

## No. 71. VARIATION OF STRAY POWER WITH USEFUL FLUX; SPEED CONSTANT.

**Object.** A knowledge of the variation of stray power under these conditions is of value to the designer.

**Theory and Method.** This law depends on the relative losses at a given speed. The total stray power will vary as some power of the useful flux between one and two, for windage in this case is constant. Figure 71A shows several curves of stray power for different constant values of speed. These data may be taken by adjusting the pressure in direct proportion to the magnetic flux, but errors are thus introduced due to hysteresis in the field. A more accurate way is to take curves between stray power and speed for given fixed values of  $\phi$ , as in Experiment 70, Figure 70A, and to derive the required curve therefrom.

The test may also be made by driving the machine as a dynamo, the power being measured mechanically. This is in some respects

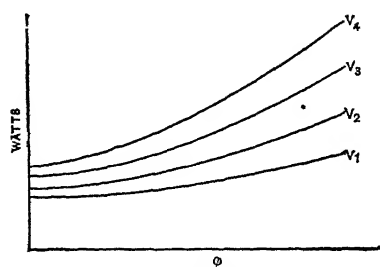


Fig. 71A. Variation of Stray Power with Magnetism.

preferable. It has the advantage that observations are readily taken with weak fields as well as strong ones, and the disadvantage of not being so convenient to make ready for accurate work.

Let  $P$  be the stray power,

$$\text{Then } P = K_1 + K_2 \phi^x,$$

where  $K_1$  is the constant loss due to friction and windage,  $K_2$  is a constant, and  $x$  is the unknown exponent.

Let  $P_w$  be the loss due to hysteresis and eddy currents.

Then

$$P_w = K_2 \phi^x, *$$

and

$$\log P_w = x \log \phi + \log K_2.$$

This is the equation of a straight line whose tangent is  $x$ . Plotting values of  $\log P_w$  as ordinates and  $\log \phi$  as abscissas, a straight line is obtained, as in Figure 71B. The tangent of the angle which this line makes with the  $X$  axis is the required value of  $x$ .

The value of  $K_1$  may be obtained by driving the machine from a mechanical source, the fields being unexcited.

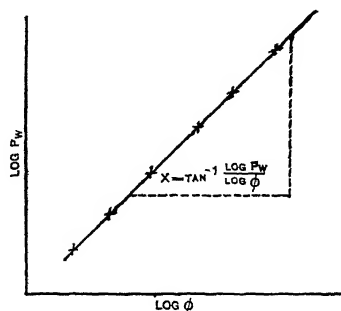


Fig. 71B. Variations of Stray Power with Magnetism.

\* This is not mathematically correct for

$$P_w = K_3 \phi^{1.6} + K_4 \phi^2$$

where  $K_3$  and  $K_4$  refer to hysteresis and eddy current losses, respectively. A single function of  $\phi$  cannot be substituted theoretically for the two functions, but the constants are of such values in a dynamo machine, over the working range, that this may often be done without appreciable error.

Knowing the value of  $K_1$ , the value of  $P$  may be obtained by subtraction.

$\phi$  is obtained by calculation from the observed voltage, the speed and the known number of conductors on the armature.

The value of  $K_2$  may be obtained by substitution after  $x$  has been determined, or it may be found by taking simultaneous equations for known values of  $\log P_w$  and  $\log \phi$ .

**Data.** Drive the machine from a rated motor or through a transmission dynamometer. Measure the power absorbed, field unexcited, at normal speed. This gives the loss due to friction and windage. Holding this speed at a constant value measure voltage, speed, and intake for various field excitations, separate excitation being used.

Repeat the experiment at speeds above and below normal value. Obtain the number of armature conductors, and the constants of the instrument for measuring the power.

If, when the field is excited, the machine is driven as a motor, the power should be measured as in Experiment 70.

**Caution.** The brushes should be set on the neutral plane and the commutator should not be oiled or wiped during the test.

If driven as a motor, the useful flux should not be reduced to such an extent as to cause a dangerous speed.

**Calculate.** The stray power from the intake measurements. Compute the value of  $\phi$  for each set of readings. Calculate the value of  $K_2$  for each speed.

**Curves.** Plot curves between stray power and  $\phi$  for each value of speed.

Plot curves between  $\log P_w$  and  $\log \phi$  for each speed and compare the tangents of these curves. If they agree closely, take their average as the required exponent. Establish the equation for stray power for each value of speed.

**Questions.** If the same machine is used in Experiments 70 and 71, would the exponents have the same value in each case or would they be unequal? Give reasons.

Under what practical conditions would the law found in this experiment be useful?

## No. 72. RATING OF A SHUNT MOTOR FOR MEASUREMENT OF POWER.

**Object.** A motor is so convenient as a source of mechanical power in experimental work that if a simple method of determining its output, under all conditions of voltage and excitation, is known, the trouble and loss of time incident to the use of transmission dynamometers will be dispensed with.

**Theory and Method.** In applying a motor to the measurement of power, the intake is measured with electrical instruments, and the output is calculated by multiplying by the efficiency at this particular value of intake. This method applies to any form of electric motor, and the motor becomes what might be termed a translating dynamometer. A shunt motor, however, is most convenient for general purposes inasmuch as it is capable of a wide range of speed control. In this case it is preferable to determine the losses under as wide a range of conditions as is likely to be met in operation, and to subtract the sum of the losses that apply to any one set of observations from the intake.

The efficiency curves are not drawn in this case, only the curves of stray power and armature  $I^2R$  loss being necessary.

If used for a continuous load the motor should be rated at normal temperature and it should not be used as a dynamometer unless heated up. If used for a short time only, the motor may be rated cold, or if in service long enough to show an appreciable rise in temperature, it will generally be sufficiently accurate to rate it at an average temperature.

The resistance of the armature circuit is first measured at the desired temperature and a curve plotted between armature current and  $I^2R$  loss.

For fine work the brush drop may be determined as in Experiment 68. In this case a curve is plotted between  $I^2R$  loss of

brush contact and armature current, or the ordinates of this curve may be added to those of a curve between  $I^2R$  loss in the rest of the armature circuit, and current. These curves are shown in Figure 72A. For ordinary work the total resistance of the armature circuit may be used and brush drop need not be separated. The error will usually be slight.

The machine is then excited from the mains and the field current measured. A rheostat is then placed in the armature circuit and the speed is varied over a wide range by manipulating the rheostat. The intake of the armature is measured by means of a voltmeter and an ammeter, corrections being made for arma-

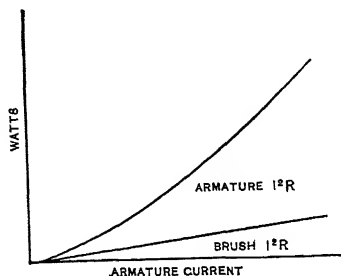


Fig. 72A. Rating of a Shunt Motor for Power Measurement.

ture  $I^2R$  loss. A field rheostat is then placed in the field circuit and a similar set of observations taken at a smaller field current, and so on, the field being weakened to the smallest value that will permit of sparkless operation under load. It is advisable to experimentally determine the minimum field current before starting the test. Safe peripheral velocity should also be kept in mind.

Curves are then plotted between stray power and field current and between stray power and speed as in Figure 72B. By this system of curves an accurate interpolation for field currents other than those of the test, or for speeds other than those of the test is possible; a curve between stray power and field current at an intermediate speed may be drawn by referring to the watt-speed curves and a curve between stray power and speed at an intermediate field current may be drawn by referring to the watt-field current curves.

In applying the rated motor to the measurement of power, it is connected to its load by means of a belt or preferably a flexible coupling. A variable resistance is placed in the armature circuit

and one in the field circuit, both resistances being so arranged that they may be short circuited. Ammeters are placed in both the armature and the field circuits and a voltmeter is connected across the armature terminals. The speed is adjusted to the desired value by means of the field rheostat if possible; if not, by means of the armature rheostat. Having fixed the speed, the

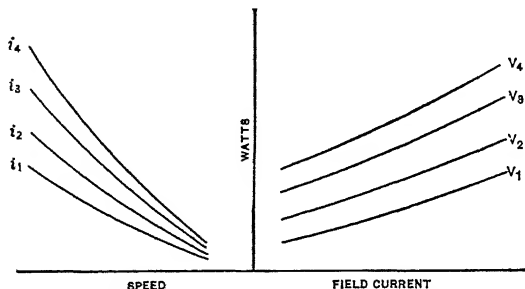


Fig. 72B. Rating of a Shunt Motor for Power Measurement.

field current is maintained constant. The armature rheostat must not be used except in the case of a constant load. Where the load fluctuates the proper speed must be obtained by means of pulleys, gearing, or field regulation, or else the armature should be independently connected to a generator whose pressure may be regulated. The brushes should be kept on the neutral plane, thus avoiding losses in the short-circuited coils. A motor that requires shifting of the brushes is not adapted for use as a rated motor.

For any observed values of armature current, speed and field excitation, the output will be the armature intake minus the  $I^2R$  losses of brushes, leads, and armature winding, at the observed armature current, minus the stray power at the observed excitation and speed.

**Suggestions.** This same method may be applied to the rating of a generator to be used for testing motors, instead of a friction brake or a transmission dynamometer, but its application is not so general nor is it so convenient, because of the difficulty of absorbing the power at low pressures.

**Data.** Having made certain that the machine is at the desired working temperature, obtain by trial the minimum value of field current that will permit of sparkless operation at full load armature current. Without shifting the brushes from the neutral position, measure the armature resistance. Take the temperature of the armature.

Obtain readings of armature current, armature pressure, field current and speed for a wide range of armature pressure and for various constant values of field current, from normal value or above, to the minimum value for sparkless operation; or to the limiting safe value of speed should this be the determining factor.

**Caution.** Before taking any readings adjust the brushes and the adjustable parts of the machine to the best possible working condition. If the brushes are not set on the neutral plane, the  $I^2R$  loss of the coils under commutation will vitiate the results.

**Curves.** Plot curves of armature  $I^2R$  and brush  $I^2R$  losses, using armature current as abscissas. Plot curves between stray power and speed for various field currents, and between stray power and field current for various speeds. Mark the temperature of the armature on the curve sheet.

**Question.** Why is it impracticable to regulate the speed by means of an armature rheostat when the load fluctuates?

### No. 73. HOPKINSON OPPOSITION METHOD OF TESTING DYNAMO MACHINES.

**References.** Hopkinson's "Papers," Vol. I, p. 106; Hopkinson's "Dynamos," p. 112; *Phil. Trans.*, 1886, ii, p. 347; *London Elec.*, 1886, Vol. XVI, p. 347; *London Elec. Rev.*, 1886, Vol. XVIII, pp. 207 and 230; Jackson's "Dynamos," p. 257; Thompson's "Dynamos," p. 758; Blondel and Du Bois, Vol. 2, p. 367; Carus-Wilson, p. 84.

**Object.** It is customary to make temperature, regulation, and efficiency tests of machines before they leave the factory, and

such tests are often made at other times. In testing large machines the facilities are often inadequate for either supplying or dissipating the power necessary in making full load tests. Again, where large numbers of machines are tested, it is a matter of importance to use such methods as will cause as little waste of power as possible, and still give accurate results under working conditions. Where a companion machine like the one under test is available, the two machines may be run in opposition, the one as a generator, and the other as a motor, and any desired load circulated between them, the *losses only* being supplied from a separate source. Several methods of this kind have been devised, the first suggested being the one here considered.

**Theory and Method.** In the Hopkinson method the two like machines are coupled both electrically and mechanically, so that power is supplied from the generator to the motor electrically

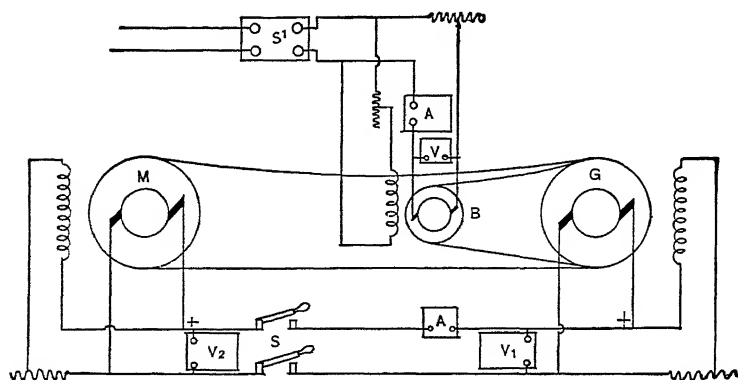


Fig. 73. Hopkinson Method of Testing Dynamo Machines.

and from the motor to the generator mechanically; the losses being supplied from a separate mechanical source. This method is best adapted to generator tests, as the adjustments are more difficult to make in motor testing. The discussion will be first considered from the standpoint of generator testing.

Figure 73 shows the connections for shunt machines, *G* being the generator under test, and *M* a machine like *G* in all respects.



$G$  and  $M$  are mechanically and electrically coupled. The losses are supplied by the auxiliary motor  $B$ , which has been rated as in Experiment 72.

The three machines are brought up to speed by starting the auxiliary motor  $B$  in the usual manner, the switch  $S$  being open. Care should be taken to be certain that the machines  $G$  and  $M$  are in *electrical opposition* and that their terminal pressures are equal before the switch  $S$  is closed.

After the adjustment is made and the switch  $S$  closed, an interchange of power between  $M$  and  $G$  may be brought about by weakening the motor field and strengthening that of the generator. In this case the motor tends to speed up and drive the generator mechanically; the latter, in turn, having the higher pressure, drives the motor electrically. If it is necessary to shift the brushes, the forward lead on the generator should be balanced by an equal backward lead on the motor.

Since regulation and efficiency tests are made after the temperature run, the latter test will be considered first.

**Temperature.** If a temperature run only is made, the machines need not be alike. For a generator test the load should be adjusted to the normal rated value by a proper manipulation of the field rheostats of  $M$  and  $G$ , care being taken that the generator terminal pressure is normal. The speed should also be maintained normal by adjusting the auxiliary motor  $B$ . These conditions should be kept constant throughout the run.

If a motor is tested, it is necessary to make such adjustment that the motor will be supplied with normal full load current at rated pressure. The motor field is not changed, the load being adjusted by varying the generator field excitation. It will generally be found that the full load speed is slightly less than the no-load value on account of the inherent regulation of the motor.

**Regulation.** The speed, terminal pressure and output of the generator under test are adjusted to the normal values at full load. The load is then gradually reduced to zero, the speed being

kept constant, and readings of pressure are taken for various loads.

The method is not well adapted to motor regulation tests because of the difficulty of adjusting. A motor regulation test may be made, however, by adjusting to normal full load current at normal terminal pressure, and reading the speed; then, reducing the load to zero, the pressure being constant, taking readings of speed.

**Efficiency.** The adjustments are the same as in the regulation test and, in fact, the data for the two parts may be taken at the same time. The calculation for efficiency is as follows.

If—

$IE_1$  = power delivered by  $G$  to  $M$ ,

$P_l = I^2R$  loss in the leads between  $G$  and  $M$ ,

$P_b$  = belt loss between  $M$  and  $G$ ,

$P_{a_1} = I^2R$  loss in armature of  $G$ ,

$P_{a_2} = I^2R$  loss in armature of  $M$ ,

$P_{f_1} = I^2R$  loss in field of  $G$ ,

$P_{f_2} = I^2R$  loss in field of  $M$ ,

$P_{s_1}$  = Stray power loss of  $G$ ,

$P_{s_2}$  = Stray power loss of  $M$ ,

$P_B$  = power supplied by  $B$  (belt loss deducted),

then

$$P_B = P_l + P_b + P_{a_1} + P_{a_2} + P_{f_1} + P_{f_2} + P_{s_1} + P_{s_2}.$$

If  $P_{s_1}$  and  $P_{s_2}$  are considered equal,

$$P_{s_1} = P_{s_2} = \frac{P_B - (P_l + P_b + P_{a_1} + P_{a_2} + P_{f_1} + P_{f_2})}{2}.$$

The loss  $P_l$  may generally be neglected and the loss  $P_b$  may be assumed as about two percent of the power transmitted if a belt is used. It is preferable to use a flexible coupling, in which case  $P_b$  is eliminated. A rigid coupling, unless the machines are carefully aligned, often leads to increased friction losses.

The efficiency of the generator  $G$  is

$$\eta = \frac{IE_1}{IE_1 + P_{a_1} + P_{f_1} + P_{s_1}}.$$

If the motor and generator stray power losses cannot be considered equal, the stray power loss of the motor should be known.

If a motor is tested, and the losses are as above,  $E_2$  being the pressure at the motor terminals,

$$IE_2 = \text{the power supplied the motor.}$$

The power delivered at the motor pulley is

$$IE_2 - (P_{a_2} + P_{f_2} + P_{s_2}),$$

and the motor efficiency is

$$\eta = \frac{IE_2 - (P_{a_2} + P_{f_2} + P_{s_2})}{IE_2}.$$

It is sometimes impracticable to measure the  $I^2R$  losses and in such cases approximate and more simple formulas may be used. The belt loss is deducted, the loss in the connecting leads is considered negligible, and the remainder of the power supplied as equally divided between  $M$  and  $G$ . Then the total loss in either the generator or the motor is

$$\frac{1}{2}(P_B - P_b).$$

The efficiency of the generator is

$$\eta = \frac{IE}{IE + \frac{1}{2}(P_B - P_b)},$$

where  $IE$  is the electrical power transmitted from  $G$  to  $M$ .

This approximate formula gives values which are too high. The losses in the generator are all normal, but those in the motor are too low.

The efficiency of a motor is

$$\eta = \frac{IE - \frac{1}{2}(P_B - P_b)}{IE}.$$

This approximate formula gives values which are too low. The motor losses are all normal, but those of the generator are all too high.

**Data.** Using two similar shunt machines, make connections as shown in Figure 73. With the switch  $S$  open, bring the machines up to speed by means of the auxiliary motor  $B$ . Adjust the terminal pressures of  $M$  and  $G$ , see that they are in opposition, and close the switch  $S$ . Adjust  $G$  to the normal full load terminal pressure, current, and speed. Take readings of power supplied by the auxiliary motor  $B$ , terminal pressure at generator and at motor, current in generator and motor fields, speed and current supplied to motor from generator. Without regulating the field rheostat of the generator, repeat the observations for decreasing loads down to no load. Measure the hot resistances of the armatures of  $M$  and  $G$ .

**Caution.** In order to insure safety, be certain that circuit breakers or other suitable safety devices are placed both in the supply circuit and in the motor-generator circuit.

**Calculate.** The efficiency of the generator at each load, assuming the stray power losses to be the same in the two machines. Compute the percent regulation from the full load—no load observations.

**Curves.** Plot curves of regulation and efficiency of the generator, using percent load as abscissas.

**Questions.** Why does weakening the field of  $M$  cause it to act as a motor?

What losses are measured here that are not measured in the stray power method of efficiency testing?

Why should the brush leads on the motor and generator be made equal in the case of an efficiency test?

If the efficiency test of a compound generator is made by an opposition method, would you use a shunt or a compound motor, and why? If a compound motor is used, would you run it cumulative or differential, and why?

If the efficiency test of a compound motor is made, would you use a shunt or a compound generator, and why? Answer for both cumulative and differential compound motors.

#### No. 74. KAPP OPPOSITION METHOD OF TESTING DYNAMO MACHINES.

**References.** *London Elec. Eng.*, Jan. 22, 1892; *London Elec.*, July 5, 1895; Jackson's "Dynamos," p. 256; Thompson's "Dynamos," p. 759; Parr, E. E. T., p. 182; Parham and Shedd, p. 433; Carus-Wilson, p. 87.

**Object.** This method, like that of Hopkinson, permits of making temperature, regulation, and efficiency tests under full load conditions, with a comparatively small amount of power supplied.

**Theory and Method.** The Kapp method is similar to that of Hopkinson, except that the losses are supplied electrically instead of mechanically. This is an advantage in efficiency testing especially, since the power supplied may be more accurately meas-

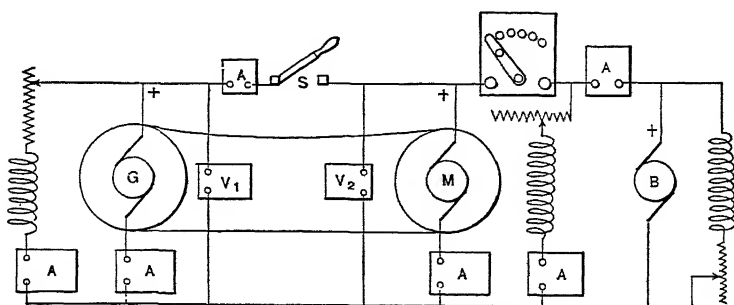


Fig. 74. Kapp Method of Testing Dynamo Machines.

ured and it avoids the necessity of rating a motor. Again, very often the third machine may be dispensed with, the losses being supplied by the shop mains.

This method is more applicable to motor than to generator testing, because of the greater difficulty in adjustments in the testing

of generators. The discussion will therefore be first considered from the standpoint of motor testing.

Figure 74 shows the connections for shunt machines;  $M$  being the motor under test, and  $G$  a machine like  $M$  in all respects.  $M$  and  $G$  are mechanically and electrically coupled. The losses are supplied by the auxiliary generator  $B$ .

With  $M$  and  $G$  coupled mechanically, and the switch  $S$  open, the best method of procedure is to start  $M$  as a motor in the usual manner, the power being supplied by  $B$ . The pressure of  $G$  is then made equal to that of  $M$  and the switch  $S$  closed, care being taken that the two machines are in electrical opposition.

After the adjustment is made and the switch  $S$  closed, an interchange of power between  $M$  and  $G$  may be brought about by weakening the motor field and strengthening that of the generator. In this case the motor tends to speed up and drive the generator mechanically; the latter, in turn, having the higher pressure, drives the motor electrically. The tests will be considered in the order of temperature, regulation, and efficiency.

**Temperature.** The full load armature current of the motor under test should be known. Maintaining the terminal pressure and field of  $M$  normal, adjust the armature current to full load value by varying the field of  $G$ . It will generally be found that the full load speed is slightly less than the no load value, on account of the inherent regulation. It is the practice of some companies to adjust the motor speed to its normal value under full load and to test regulation by noting the *rise* in speed at no load. After the adjustments are made the conditions should be maintained constant throughout the test.

If the generator  $G$  is under test, its load should be adjusted to normal rated value by a proper manipulation of rheostats in the fields of  $G$  and  $M$ , care being taken that the generator terminal pressure is normal. The speed should also be maintained normal by adjusting the auxiliary generator  $B$ .

**Regulation.** The brushes should be set with equal and opposite angles of lead. For a motor test, adjust to normal full

load current and pressure on the motor and read the speed. Gradually reduce the load to zero, maintaining the terminal pressure and field constant, and take readings of speed for various loads.

If the generator  $G$  is under test, the load should be adjusted to normal rated value at normal speed and terminal pressure. Without regulating the generator field rheostat, the load is gradually reduced to zero and readings of terminal pressure are taken.

**Efficiency.** The adjustments are the same as in the regulation test and, in fact, the data for the two tests may be taken at the same time. The calculation for efficiency is as follows.

If—

$I_2 E_2$  = total electrical power received by  $M$ ,

$P_l = I^2 R$  loss in the leads between  $G$  and  $M$ ,

$P_b$  = belt loss between  $M$  and  $G$ ,

$P_{a_1} = I^2 R$  loss in the armature of  $G$ ,

$P_{a_2} = I^2 R$  loss in the armature of  $M$ ,

$P_{f_1} = I^2 R$  loss in the field of  $G$ ,

$P_{f_2} = I^2 R$  loss in the field of  $M$ ,

$P_{s_1}$  = stray power loss of  $G$ ,

$P_{s_2}$  = stray power loss of  $M$ ,

$P_B$  = power supplied  $M$  by auxiliary generator  $B$ ,

then

$$P_B = P_l + P_b + P_{a_1} + P_{a_2} + P_{f_1} + P_{f_2} + P_{s_1} + P_{s_2}.$$

If  $P_{s_1}$  and  $P_{s_2}$  are considered equal,

$$P_{s_1} = P_{s_2} = \frac{P_B - (P_l + P_b + P_{a_1} + P_{a_2} + P_{f_1} + P_{f_2})}{2}.$$

The loss  $P_l$  may generally be neglected and the loss  $P_b$  may be assumed about two percent of the power transmitted if a belt is used. It is preferable to use a flexible coupling, in which case  $P_b$  is eliminated.

The efficiency of the motor  $M$  is

$$\eta = \frac{I_2 E_2 - (P_{a_2} + P_{f_2} + P_{s_2})}{I_2 E_2}.$$

If the motor and generator stray power losses cannot be considered equal, the generator stray power loss should be known.

If a generator is tested and the losses are as above,  $I_1 E_1$  being the generator output, the efficiency is,

$$\eta = \frac{E_1 I_1}{E_1 I_1 + (P_{a_1} + P_{f_1} + P_{s_1})}.$$

Where it is impracticable to measure the  $I^2 R$  losses, approximate and more simple formulas may be used. The belt loss is deducted, the loss in the connecting leads is considered negligible, and the remainder of the power supplied is assumed as equally divided between  $M$  and  $G$ . Then the total loss in either motor or generator is

$$\frac{1}{2}(P_B - P_b).$$

The efficiency of a motor is

$$\eta = \frac{I_2 E_2 - \frac{1}{2}(P_B - P_b)}{I_2 E_2},$$

where  $I_2 E_2$  is the total electrical power delivered to  $M$ .

This approximate formula gives efficiencies which are too low. The losses in the motor are normal, while those in the generator are too high.

The efficiency of a generator is

$$\eta = \frac{I_1 E_1}{I_1 E_1 + \frac{1}{2}(P_B - P_b)},$$

where  $I_1 E_1$  is the output of  $G$ .

This approximate formula gives efficiencies which are too high. The generator losses are all normal, but those of  $M$  are too low.

**Data.** Using two similar shunt machines, make connections as in Figure 74. With the switch  $S$  open, bring the machines  $G$  and  $M$  up to speed by driving  $M$  as a motor from  $B$ . Adjust the terminal pressures of  $M$  and  $G$ , see that they are in opposition, and close the switch  $S$ . Adjust  $M$  to its normal full



load current at normal pressure and take readings of speed, currents in generator and motor armatures and fields, pressure at armature terminals, and current supplied by the auxiliary generator. Repeat the observations for decreasing loads down to no load on the motor, maintaining the terminal pressure and field of the motor constant. Measure the hot resistances of the armatures of  $M$  and  $G$ .

**Caution.** In order to insure safety, be certain that circuit breakers or other suitable safety devices are placed both in the supply circuit and in the motor-generator circuit.

**Calculate.** The efficiency of the motor at the various loads, assuming the stray power losses to be the same in the two machines. Compute the percent speed regulation of the motor from the full load—no load observations.

**Curves.** Plot curves of regulation and efficiency of the motor, using percent load as abscissas.

## NO. 75. POTIER OPPOSITION METHOD OF TESTING DYNAMO MACHINES.

**Reference.** Blondel and Du Bois, Vol. 2, p. 367.

**Object.** One of the objections to the Kapp method, Experiment 74, is that the  $I^2R$  losses in the armatures and fields are somewhat different in the two machines. In the method here considered the armature current is the same in the two machines and, therefore, the  $I^2R$  losses in the armatures are equal. It retains the advantage of economy of power.

**Theory and Method.** The Potier method is similar to the Kapp method in that all of the losses are supplied electrically. It differs in that the stray power and armature  $I^2R$  losses are supplied by means of an electrical source in *series* with the generator. The method is somewhat more applicable to motor than to generator testing, because of less difficulty in making the adjustments, and a motor test will be considered first in the discussion.

In Figure 75,  $M$  is the motor under test and  $G$  is a generator which is like  $M$  in all respects. Their fields are separately excited from an independent source  $H$ .  $G$  and  $M$  are belted or mechanically coupled, and their armatures are connected in elec-

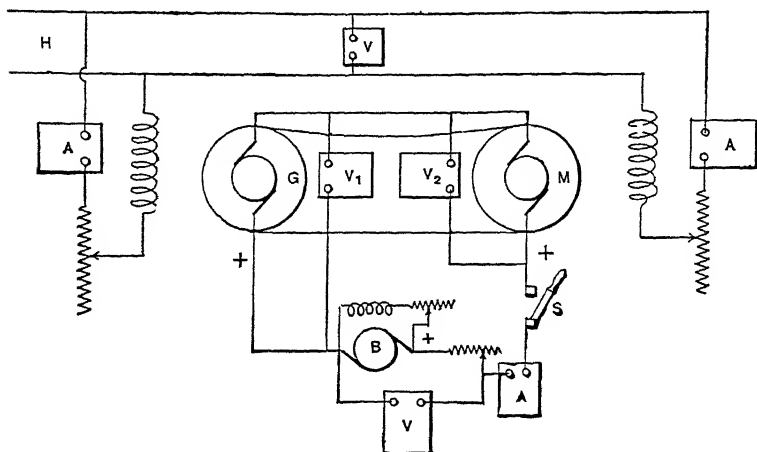


Fig. 75. Potier Method of Testing Dynamo Machines.

trical opposition through the auxiliary source  $B$ , the pressure of which aids that of the generator  $G$  and opposes that of the motor  $M$ .

This auxiliary source may be either a low voltage generator or a storage battery. In either case it must have a current capacity equal to the full load current of the machine tested.

The impelling torque of  $M$  must be greater than the retarding torque of  $G$  in order that  $M$  may drive  $G$  mechanically. The retarding torque of  $G$  is

$$T_1 = KI\phi_1,$$

and the impelling torque of  $M$  is

$$T_2 = KI\phi_2,$$

where  $I$  is the common armature current,  $\phi_1$  is the magnetism given the generator, and  $\phi_2$  that given the motor.

In order to obtain an excess torque in the motor it therefore becomes necessary to excite its field *higher* than the excitation of the generator field. The formula for resultant torque is

$$T = KI\phi_s,$$

where  $\phi_s$  represents the excess magnetism given the motor  $M$ .

The machines  $M$  and  $G$  are started by giving  $M$  a stronger field excitation than that of  $G$  and closing the switch  $S$ , making sure that the pressure of the auxiliary source  $B$  aids that of  $G$ . The current in the armature circuit at the time of starting may be regulated by adjusting the pressure of  $B$ . The machines will start rather slowly unless there is considerable difference in their excitations. If  $B$  is capable of giving normal pressure, the machines may be brought up to normal speed at no load by leaving  $G$  unexcited and giving  $M$  its normal excitation. However,  $B$  is generally a low voltage machine and it becomes necessary to excite  $G$  in order to obtain normal speed and pressure. If the motor  $M$  is under test, its field should be made normal when the speed has attained approximately normal value. The normal terminal pressure and desired load are then obtained by adjusting the auxiliary pressure source  $B$  and the field rheostat of  $G$ .

If the generator  $G$  is being tested, the speed and load are adjusted by varying the field of  $M$  and the auxiliary source  $B$ , and the terminal pressure of  $G$  is made normal by adjusting its own field. The tests will be considered in the order of temperature, regulation, and efficiency.

The machines  $M$  and  $G$  may be brought up to speed by driving  $M$  as a motor from the independent source  $H$  which supplies its fields, the switch  $S$  being open. Machines  $G$  and  $B$  are then adjusted so that their combined pressure is equal and opposite to that impressed upon  $M$ , the switch  $S$  is closed, and the connection of the independent source with the armature of  $M$  is broken.

**Temperature.** The full load armature current of the motor under test should be known. After the machines have been

brought up to speed, adjust the field of  $M$  to its normal value and then its terminal pressure to rated value at full load current. After the adjustments are made the conditions should be maintained constant throughout the test.

If the generator  $G$  is under test, the load, terminal pressure and speed of  $G$  should be made normal by a proper manipulation of the fields of  $M$  and  $G$  and by adjusting the pressure of the auxiliary.

**Regulation.** For a motor test, adjust  $M$  to normal full load current and pressure, and read the speed. Gradually reduce the load to zero, maintaining the terminal pressure and field constant, and take readings of speed for the various loads.

If the generator  $G$  is under test, the load should be adjusted to normal rated value at normal speed and terminal pressure. Without regulating the generator field rheostat, the load is gradually reduced to zero, and readings of terminal pressure are taken.

**Efficiency.** The adjustments are the same in the regulation test, and, in fact, the data for the two tests may be taken at the same time. The calculation for efficiency is as follows.

Let

$IE_2$  = power supplied motor armature,

$P_t = I^2R$  loss in leads between  $G$  and  $M$ ,

$P_b$  = belt loss between  $M$  and  $G$ ,

$P_{a_1} = I^2R$  loss in armature of  $G$ ,

$P_{a_2} = I^2R$  loss in armature of  $M$ ,

$P_{f_1} = I^2R$  loss in field of  $G$ ,

$P_{f_2} = I^2R$  loss in field of  $M$ ,

$P_{s_1}$  = stray power of  $G$ ,

$P_{s_2}$  = stray power of  $M$ ,

and  $P_B$  = power supplied by auxiliary generator  $B$ .

The power  $P_B$  is the product of the armature current and the pressure  $E$  measured across the leads connecting the auxiliary generator  $B$  to  $G$  and  $M$ .

Then

$$P_B = P_t + P_b + P_{a_1} + P_{a_2} + P_{f_1} + P_{f_2} + P_{s_1} + P_{s_2}.$$

If  $P_{s_1}$  and  $P_{s_2}$  are considered equal,

$$P_{s_1} = P_{s_2} = \frac{P_B - (P_l + P_b + P_{a_1} + P_{a_2})}{2}.$$

The loss  $P_l$  may generally be neglected, and the loss  $P_b$  may be assumed as about two percent of the power transmitted if a belt is used. It is preferable to use a flexible coupling, in which case  $P_b$  is eliminated.

The efficiency of the motor  $M$  is

$$\eta = \frac{IE_2 - (P_{a_2} + P_{s_2})}{PE_2 + P_{f_2}}.$$

If the motor and generator stray power losses cannot be considered equal, the generator stray power loss should be known.

If a generator is tested, the efficiency is

$$\eta = \frac{IE_1}{IE_1 + (P_{a_1} + P_{f_1} + P_{s_1})}.$$

Where it is impracticable to measure the  $I^2R$  losses, approximate and more simple formulas may be used. The belt loss is deducted, the loss in the connecting leads is considered negligible, and the remainder of the power supplied is assumed as equally divided between  $M$  and  $G$ .

The stray power loss plus armature  $I^2R$  loss, in either generator or motor, is

$$\frac{1}{2}(P_B - P_b).$$

The approximate efficiency of a motor is

$$\eta = \frac{IE_2 - \frac{1}{2}(P_B - P_b)}{IE_2 + P_{f_2}}.$$

This formula gives efficiencies which are too high. The losses of the motor are all normal, but those of the generator are too low.

The approximate efficiency of a generator is

$$\eta = \frac{IE_1}{IE_1 + \frac{1}{2}(P_B - P_b) + P_{f_2}}.$$

This formula gives efficiencies which are too low. The losses of the generator are all normal (the armature  $I^2R$  loss is slightly reduced because of the separate excitation), but those of the motor are too large.

**Data.** Using two similar shunt machines, make connections as in Figure 75. Close the switch  $S$ , adjust  $M$  with a strong field and  $G$  with a weak field, and bring the machines up to speed by adjusting the fields of  $M$  and  $G$  and also the pressure supplied by the auxiliary generator  $B$ . Be sure that the machines have equal and opposite brush leads. Adjust  $M$  to its normal full load current at normal field and terminal pressure, and take readings of speed, armature current, field current and pressure of both  $M$  and  $G$ , and pressure supplied by the auxiliary generator  $B$ . Repeat the observations for decreasing loads down to no load on the motor, maintaining the terminal pressure and field of the motor constant. Measure the hot resistances of the armatures of  $M$  and  $G$ .

**Caution.** In order to insure safety, be certain that circuit breakers or other suitable safety devices, are placed both in the supply circuit and in the motor-generator circuit.

**Calculate.** The efficiency of the motor at various loads, assuming the stray power losses to be the same in the two machines. Compute the percent speed regulation from the full load—no load observations.

**Curves.** Plot the curves of regulation and efficiency of the motor, using percent load as abscissas.

## No. 76. HUTCHINSON OPPOSITION METHOD OF TESTING DYNAMO MACHINES.

**References.** *London Elec. Eng.*, 1893; Blondel and Du Bois, Vol. 2, p. 368.

**Object.** The object here, as in Potier's Method, is to obtain an opposition method which will permit the losses in the two machines being made more nearly equal than in the Hopkinson and Kapp methods. By the present method the fields are maintained equal and, consequently, the stray power is the same in the two machines. It retains the advantage of economy of power.

**Theory and Method.** In the method due to Potier the armature currents of the two like machines are the same but the fields are necessarily different and so the stray power, as well as the field  $I^2R$  loss, is not equally divided. Here the fields receive the same excitation, and, since the machines are mechanically connected, the stray powers may be considered equal. The armature  $I^2R$  loss, however, is somewhat larger in the motor than in the generator.

The theory will be considered first from the standpoint of a motor test. In Figure 76,  $M$  is the motor under test, and  $G$  is a machine like  $M$  in all respects.  $H$  is an electrical source whose pressure is equal to or slightly greater than the normal pressure of the motor tested.  $M$  and  $G$  are mechanically coupled. Their fields are excited from the source  $H$  and are both adjusted equal to the normal excitation of the motor  $M$ . The armatures of  $M$  and  $G$  are electrically connected through the auxiliary source  $B$ , the pressure of which aids  $G$  in supplying the desired working current to the armature of  $M$ .  $B$  may be either a low voltage generator or a storage battery. In either case it must have a current capacity equal to the full load current of the machine tested. The motor armature is also supplied from the source  $H$ , and the power necessary to overcome stray power for both ma-

chines is received from this source. The excess  $I^2R$  loss in the armature of  $M$  is equally divided between the sources  $B$  and  $H$ .

In starting, the switch  $S_2$  is left open,  $S_1$  is closed and the machines  $M$  and  $G$  brought up to speed by starting  $M$  as a

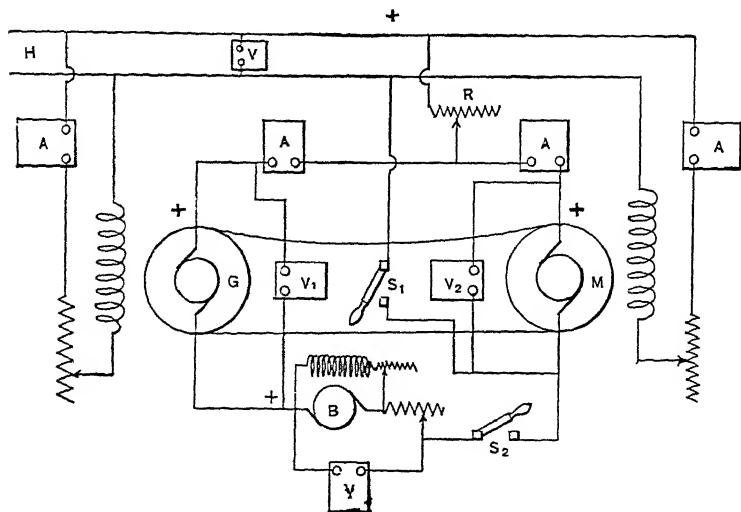


Fig. 76. Hutchinson Method of Testing Dynamo Machines.

motor in the usual way from the mains  $H$ . The field of  $M$  is made normal and that of  $G$  equal to it.  $E_2$ , the armature pressure of  $M$ , is made normal; the sum of pressures  $E$  and  $E_1$  is made equal to  $E_2$ , and the switch  $S_2$  closed.

The machines  $M$  and  $G$  are loaded by increasing the pressure  $E$ . The immediate result is a larger  $I^2R$  drop in the motor armature and a consequent fall in counter e.m.f., since the pressure  $E_2$  is maintained constant by the source  $H$ . A slight adjustment of the variable resistance  $R$  may be found necessary as the load is adjusted. The only condition which would permit of the current in the mains  $H$  being reversed would be that the auxiliary  $B$  developed a pressure greater than that of  $H$ . For economy,  $B$  is essentially of a low pressure and there is no probability of such an occurrence.



Let

$I_1$  = current in armature of  $G$ ,

$I_2$  = current in armature of  $M$ ,

and  $I$  = current supplied by source  $H$ .

Then  $I_2 = I_1 + I$  and the total  $I^2R$  loss in the armature of  $M$  is

$$I_2^2R = I_1^2R + 2I_1IR + I^2R.$$

The *pressure drop* due to ohmic resistance is

$$I_2R = (I_1 + I)R = I_1R + IR.$$

The part of the power supplied the armature of  $M$  by source  $\mathcal{B}$  is

$$I_1I_2R = I_1^2R + I_1IR.$$

The remainder of the  $I^2R$  loss in the armature of  $M$ , which is

$$I^2R + I_1IR = I(I_2R)$$

must therefore be supplied from the source  $H$ .

It is seen that each source supplies the  $I^2R$  loss it would cause independently, and that the excess  $I^2R$  loss is divided equally between them.

It will be shown later that the source  $H$  also furnishes the total stray power losses for both machines.

Let  $E'$  = generated pressure of  $G$ .

Then  $E'$  = counter pressure of  $M$ , since the two machines are alike, and are running at the same speed and have the same field excitation.\*

$$\therefore E' = E_1 + I_1R = E_2 - I_2R,$$

where  $R$  is the resistance of the armature of either  $G$  or  $M$ .

\* It is seldom that two machines have exactly the same magnetization curves, even though built alike. The essential feature is to have the same total flux in each armature. This may be assured by adjusting the fields for the same open circuit pressure with the brushes set at equal and opposite angles of lead. Correction can easily be made for any difference in field loss.

$$\therefore E_2 - E_1 = R(I_1 + I_2),$$

$$\therefore E = RI_1 + RI_2,$$

and the power supplied to both  $G$  and  $M$  by source  $B$  is

$$EI_1 = I_1^2 R + I_1 I_2 R,$$

where  $E$  is the pressure supplied by the auxiliary source  $B$ .

That is, the entire power supplied by source  $B$  is used up in  $I^2 R$  losses in the armature circuits of  $M$  and  $G$ .

The total power supplied  $M$  from  $G$  and  $B$  is

$$I_1 E_2 = I_1 E' + I_1 I_2 R.$$

But  $I_1 E'$  is also the total electrical power generated in the armature of  $G$ . The factor  $I_1 I_2 R$ , as shown above, is the  $I^2 R$  loss of armature  $M$  supplied from source  $B$ .

Therefore, the power delivered to  $M$  from  $G$  and  $B$ , *which is effective in turning the armature*, is just equal to the total converted power in  $G$ .

The total power supplied  $M$  from source  $H$  is

$$IE_2 = IE' + I_2 IR.$$

The portion  $I_2 IR$  has been shown to be  $I^2 R$  loss. The power  $IE'$  is effective in turning the armature. Since all power has been accounted for except stray power,

$$2P_s = IE',$$

where  $2P_s$  is the total stray power of machines  $M$  and  $G$ .

It is evident that the stray power must be supplied from source  $H$  when the question of torque is considered. If the source  $H$  were disconnected from the armature circuit, the current in the armatures of  $G$  and  $M$  would be the same. Since the fields are the same and the armatures are just alike, the torque in each would be

$$T = KI_1\phi = K_1I_1,$$

and there would be no rotation.

The tests will be considered in the order of Temperature, Regulation, and Efficiency.

**Temperature.** If the motor  $M$  is tested, its full load armature current should be known. Maintaining the terminal pressure and field of  $M$  normal, adjust the armature current to full load value by varying  $B$ . The field of  $G$  should be equal to that of  $M$ . It will generally be found that the full load speed is slightly less than the no load value, on account of the inherent regulation. After the adjustments are made the conditions should be maintained constant throughout the test.

If the generator  $G$  is under test its load should be adjusted to normal rated value at rated speed and terminal pressure. The load may be adjusted by varying the pressure of  $B$ . The speed may be adjusted by varying the pressure impressed by source  $H$ .

**Regulation.** For a motor test, adjust  $M$  to normal full load current and pressure and read the speed, being certain that the field is normal. Gradually reduce the load to zero, maintaining the terminal pressure and field constant, and take readings of speed for various loads.

If the generator  $G$  is under test, the load should be adjusted to normal rated value at normal speed and terminal pressure. Without regulating the generator field rheostat, the load is gradually reduced to zero and readings of terminal pressure are taken.

**Efficiency.** The adjustments are the same as in the regulation test, and in fact the data for the two tests may be taken at the same time. Care should be exercised, however, that the fields of the machines  $M$  and  $G$  are adjusted to the same value, or, if the magnetization currents are not alike, to the same open circuit pressures. This is of importance in the efficiency test. The calculation for efficiency follows.

If

$I_2 E_2$  = total power delivered to armature of  $M$ ,

$P_{a_1}$  =  $I^2 R$  loss in armature of  $G$ ,

$P_{a_2}$  =  $I^2 R$  loss in armature of  $M$ ,

$P_f$  =  $I^2 R$  loss in field of either  $M$  or  $G$ ,

$P_s$  = stray power loss in either  $M$  or  $G$ ,

$P_H$  = power supplied by auxiliary source  $H$ ,

then

$$P_s = \frac{P_H - I_2 R}{2}.$$

The efficiency of the motor  $M$  is

$$\eta = \frac{I_2 E_2 - (P_{a_2} + P_s)}{I_2 E_2 + P_f}.$$

If a generator is tested,  $I_1 E_1$  being the generator output, the efficiency is

$$\eta = \frac{I_1 E_1}{I_1 E_1 + (P_{a_1} + P_f + P_s)}.$$

Where it is impracticable to measure the  $I^2 R$  losses in the armature circuit, approximate and more simple formulas may be used.

Let

$P_B$  = power supplied by auxiliary source  $B$ ,

and

$P_b$  = belt loss between  $M$  and  $G$ .

The loss  $P_b$  may be assumed as about 2 percent of the power transmitted if a belt is used. This may be taken as 2 percent of the intake of the motor armature. It is preferable to use a flexible coupling, in which case this loss is eliminated. Then the total power supplied the armatures of  $M$  and  $G$  is

$$P_B + P_H - P_b.$$

This may be assumed to be equally divided between the two machines. The efficiency of a motor is

$$\eta = \frac{I_2 E_2 - \frac{1}{2}(P_B + P_H - P_b)}{I_2 E_2 + P_f}.$$

This formula gives values which are somewhat too high, since the armature  $I^2R$  loss in  $M$  is greater than that in  $G$ .

The efficiency of a generator is

$$\eta = \frac{I_1 E_1}{I_1 E_1 + \frac{1}{2}(P_B + P_H - P_b) + P_f}.$$

This formula gives values which are somewhat too low, since the armature  $I^2R$  loss in  $G$  is less than that in  $M$ .

**Data.** Using two like shunt machines, make connections as in Figure 76. With the switch  $S_2$  open and the field of  $G$  unexcited, close the switch  $S_1$  and bring machines  $M$  and  $G$  up to speed by starting  $M$  in the usual manner. Adjust the armature pressure and the field of  $M$  to their normal values and bring the excitation of  $G$  to the same value as that of  $M$ . Adjust  $B$  so that the sum of the pressures  $E$  and  $E_1$  equals  $E_2$  and close switch  $S_2$ . Adjust  $M$  to its normal full load current by raising the pressure of  $B$ , being careful that  $M$  receives normal pressure and current; also that the field of  $G$  is the same as that of  $M$ . Take readings of speed, current supplied motor armature, current from auxiliary source  $H$ , field currents of  $M$  and  $G$ , terminal pressure of  $M$ , and motor speed. Repeat the observations for decreasing loads down to no load on the motor, maintaining the terminal pressure of  $M$  and both fields constant. Measure the hot resistances of the armatures of  $M$  and  $G$ .

**Caution.** In order to insure safety, be certain that suitable safety devices are placed in both the supply circuit and the motor-generator circuit. Be sure that the brush leads of the two machines are equal and opposite.

**Calculate.** The efficiency of the motor at the various loads. Compute the percent speed regulation of the motor from the full load—no load observations.

**Curves.** Plot curves of regulation and efficiency of the motor, using percent load as abscissas.

**Question.** In what manner are the results affected by the fact that the armature currents of  $M$  and  $G$  are not equal?

## No. 77. BLONDEL OPPOSITION METHOD OF TESTING DYNAMO MACHINES.

**Reference.** Blondel and Du Bois, Vol. 2, p. 370.

**Object.** In the opposition methods shown in Experiments 73, 74, 75, and 76, either the armature or the field conditions were not exactly the same in the two machines. In this method similar losses may be adjusted exactly the same if the machines are alike. It retains the advantage of economy of power.

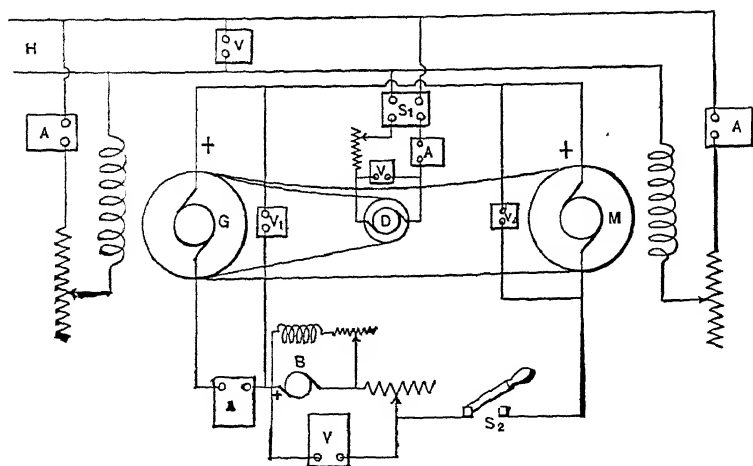


Fig. 77. Blondel Method of Testing Dynamo Machines.

**Theory and Method.** The arrangement is somewhat similar to that of Hutchinson, except that the stray power losses are supplied mechanically instead of electrically. The general theory will be considered from the standpoint of a generator test. In Figure 77, *G* is the generator under test and *M* is a machine like *G* in all respects. *M* and *G* are mechanically coupled. Their fields are excited from a separate source *H*, and each is adjusted to the normal excitation of the generator *G*. The armatures of *G* and *M* are electrically connected through the auxiliary source *B*, the pressure of which aids *G* in supplying the desired working

current to the armature of  $M$ . This auxiliary may be either a low voltage generator or a storage battery. In either case, it must have a current capacity equal to the full load current of the machine tested. The stray power losses of both machines are supplied by the auxiliary motor  $D$  which may be connected mechanically to either  $G$  or  $M$ , and which has been rated as in Experiment 72.

In starting, the switch  $S_2$  is left open,  $S_1$  is closed, and the machines  $M$  and  $G$  are brought up to speed by starting  $D$  in the usual manner. The speed being normal, the fields of  $G$  and  $M$  are excited and the switch  $S_2$  closed, the pressure of  $B$  being low. The armature current is adjusted to the normal full load value of the armature of  $G$ . The speed is maintained normal by adjusting the motor  $D$ . The terminal pressure of  $G$  is made normal by adjusting its field rheostat, and the field of  $M$  is brought to the same value.

Since the fields of  $M$  and  $G$  are equal, and they are run at the same speed, the counter pressure in  $M$  is equal to the generated pressure in  $G$ , assuming like magnetization curves. If the magnetization curves are not alike the adjustment should be made for equal open circuit pressures. A correction for the unequal field currents is then easily made.

$$\text{Then } E' = E_1 + IR = E_2 - IR,$$

where

$E' =$  generated pressure in  $G$  or  $M$ ,

$I =$  armature current,

$R =$  resistance of either armature,

$E_1 =$  terminal pressure of  $G$ ,

$E_2 =$  terminal pressure of  $M$ .

The following relations also hold true.

$$E_1 + E = E_2,$$

$$\therefore EI = (E_2 - E_1) I,$$

where  $E$  is the added pressure and  $EI$  the added power from source  $B$ .

$$\therefore EI = 2I^2R.$$

That is, the power taken from source  $B$  supplies the  $I^2R$  losses in the armatures.

The total converted power in the armature of  $G$  is  $E'I$ . But this is also the total power available in the armature of  $M$  to turn it against its own stray power, the stray power of  $G$ , and the converted power in  $G$ . The result is that the motor  $D$  must supply the stray power of both machines and the belt losses incident thereto.

The tests will be considered in the order of temperature, regulation, and efficiency.

**Temperature.** If the generator  $G$  is under test, adjust its armature current, terminal pressure and speed to normal full load values. It should be remembered that since the shunt field is separately excited, the load current should be made greater than normal by an amount equal to the shunt current. After the adjustments have been made the conditions should be maintained constant throughout the test.

If the motor  $M$  is under test, its full load armature current should be known and the terminal pressure, armature current, and field current of  $M$  should be maintained at normal values. It will generally be found that the full load speed is slightly less than the no load value, on account of the inherent regulation of the motor.

**Regulation.** For a generator test the speed, terminal pressure, and armature current should be adjusted to the normal full load values. The load is then gradually reduced, the speed being kept constant, and readings of pressure are taken for various loads. The lowest reading, corresponding to open circuit, is when the current has the same value as the shunt field current.

If a motor is tested, it should be adjusted to normal full load current with normal terminal pressure and field excitation, and the speed taken. Then the load is reduced to zero, the terminal pressure and field being kept constant, and readings of speed taken at various loads.



**Efficiency.** The adjustments are the same as in the regulation test, and, in fact, the data for the two tests may be taken at the same time. In the efficiency test it is necessary that the field of the companion machine be adjusted to the same value as that of the machine under test, or, if the magnetization curves are not quite alike, that the open circuit pressures be made equal. The calculation for efficiency is as follows.

If

$IE_1$  = power delivered by generator armature,

$P_i$  =  $I^2R$  loss in leads between  $G$  and  $M$ ,

$P_b$  = belt loss between  $M$  and  $G$ ,

$P_a$  =  $I^2R$  loss in either armature,

$P_f$  =  $I^2R$  loss in either field,

$P_s$  = stray power loss in either machine,

$P_B$  = power supplied by  $B$ ,

$P_D$  = power delivered by  $D$  (belt loss deducted),

then

$$P_a = \frac{P_B - P_i}{2},$$

and

$$P_s = \frac{P_D - P_b}{2}.$$

The loss  $P_i$  may generally be neglected, and the loss  $P_b$  may be assumed as about two percent of the power transmitted if a belt is used. It is preferable to use a flexible coupling, in which case  $P_b$  is eliminated.

When the generator  $G$  is under test, the efficiency is

$$\eta = \frac{IE_1 - P_f}{IE_1 + P_a + P_s},$$

since the machine ordinarily excites its own field.

When the motor  $M$  is under test, the efficiency is

$$\eta = \frac{IE_2 - P_a - P_s}{IE_2 + P_f}.$$

**Data.** Using two similar shunt machines, make connections as in Figure 77. With the switch  $S_2$  open and the fields of  $M$  and  $G$  unexcited, close switch  $S_1$  and bring  $M$  and  $G$  up to speed by starting  $D$  in the usual manner. Excite the fields of  $G$  and  $M$  equally and close the switch  $S_2$ , being careful that the pressure of  $B$  is low and that it is connected so as to aid  $G$  in driving  $M$ . Bring the armature current of  $G$  to normal full load value by varying  $B$ . Adjust the speed of  $G$  to its normal value by means of  $D$  and adjust the terminal pressure of  $G$  to normal full load value by varying its field excitation. Bring the field of  $M$  to the same value as that of  $G$ . Take readings of speed, armature current, field current, and terminal pressure of  $G$ , and power supplied by  $B$  and  $D$ . Repeat the observations for decreasing loads down to no load on the generator, maintaining the speed and field excitation of both machines constant. Remember that no load on the generator is obtained when the armature current is equal to the field current.

**Cautions.** Be sure that the motor brushes have the same backward displacement as the generator brushes have forward displacement, if brush shifting is necessary.

In order to ensure safety, be certain that circuit breakers or other suitable devices are placed in both the supply circuit and the motor-generator circuit.

**Calculate.** The efficiency of the generator  $G$  at various loads. Compute the percent regulation from the full load—no load observations.

**Curves.** Plot the curves of regulation and efficiency of the generator, using percent load as abscissas.

## NO. 78. CONNECTION AND OPERATION OF SHUNT DYNAMOS IN PARALLEL.

**References.** Fisher-Hinnen, p. 93; Jackson's "Dynamos," p. 231; Thompson's "Dynamos," p. 766; Crocker, Vol. 1, p. 346;

Sheldon, p. 218; Parham and Shedd, p. 306; Crocker and Wheeler, p. 50; Houston and Kennelly, p. 222; Slingo and Brooker, p. 351.

**Object.** Shunt dynamos are so frequently operated in parallel in central stations for electric lighting that a study of the factors which enter into their successful parallel operation is of importance.

**Theory and Method.** In order that two or more dynamos shall operate successfully in parallel, their characteristics must be alike; *i. e.*, for any percent of load the pressures of the machines must have the same value. Another requisite is that the machines must be so inter-connected that at all loads the division of load is in stable equilibrium. When these two conditions are fulfilled the machines will divide the load in proportion to their capacities and there will be no "pumping" or "hunting." Figure 78A shows a method of connection using single pole switches. Machine *A* is on the bus bars and *B* is about to be thrown in

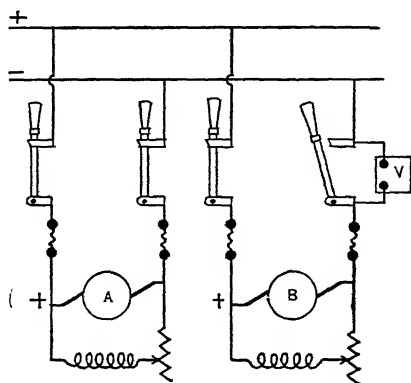


Fig. 78A. Connection of Shunt Dynamos in Parallel.

parallel. *A* and *B* are so connected that their polarities are opposed. Machine *B* is brought up to speed, the left hand switch closed, and a voltmeter is shunted around the other switch. The field of *B* is then adjusted until the voltmeter reads zero.

The two machines are now delivering the same pressure and the switch may be closed without any current flowing either into or out of *B*. If the field current of *B* is now raised, it will begin to take load, and *A* will begin to lose load. As the load is taken off *A*, its pressure will rise, due to the shape of its characteristic, and this should be kept constant by hand regulation. When the pressure of *B* has been raised until it takes its share of the load, the two machines will operate satisfactorily, providing their external characteristics are alike. It will be found necessary to adjust the field rheostat of *B* from time to time until constant temperature is attained. Assuming both machines at working temperature, stability of load division is insured on account of the form which is taken by the external characteristic of a shunt dynamo. If for any reason the load on *A* is increased, its pressure will fall and this will shift a greater proportion of the load on *B*. Assuming that the characteristics are not exactly alike, the machines may be adjusted to divide the load proportionally at full load and a slight variation in pressures at intermediate loads is permissible, the only effect being an unproportional division of load. This is no great objection so long as neither machine is overloaded. The load may always be proportionally divided, however, by field rheostat regulation.

In order to cut a machine out of circuit its field current is gradually reduced, the pressure on the other machines being maintained constant by hand regulation, until it delivers little or no current; its switch may then be opened. A dynamo should never be cut out if the total load is greater than the aggregate capacity of the other machines.

There are various methods of using a voltmeter for throwing machines in parallel. One is to use an instrument with its zero in the middle of the scale. The deflection of the needle will then indicate whether the machine is above or below the pressure of the bus bars. Another method is to use a differential voltmeter. One winding is connected permanently to the bus bars and the

other is switched in across the terminals of the generator to be paralleled. When the voltmeter reads zero, the machine is in condition to be thrown in. Figure 78B illustrates this method. The plug *P* is used for connecting the instrument to any particular generator when it is paralleled.

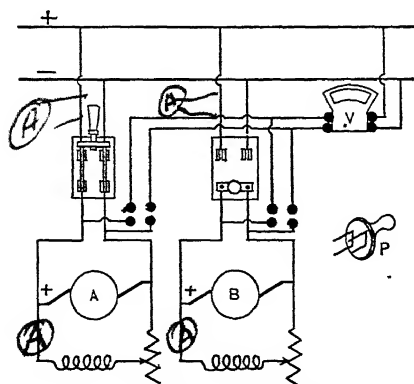


Fig. 78B. Connection of Shunt Dynamos in Parallel.

Zero methods have the inherent fault that the condition for parallelism is indicated in case of a broken circuit in the voltmeter connections, and disastrous results have followed through faults of this nature. The differential voltmeter is not likely to give trouble from this cause, however, for both circuits would have to be open at the same time. In order to avoid all chance of a false indication, a single voltmeter is frequently used, provided with a multiple point switch, so that it may be thrown on the bus bars or on any machine to be paralleled. Thus the instrument may be connected successively to the bus bars and to the oncoming generator. When both pressures read the same, the machine may be thrown in.

**Data.** Using dynamos of the same rating and voltage, load the first machine to about three-fourths its capacity. Bring the second machine up to the voltage of the first. Make certain of its polarity and throw it in. Maintaining the bus bar pressure

constant, gradually change the entire load from the first machine to the second; finally weaken the field of the first machine until it becomes a motor.

Adjust the external circuit and the machines so that each is at full load and without changing the rheostat of either machine, throw off the external load by increments and take readings of load current, field current, terminal pressure, and speed on each machine.

**Suggestion.** In order to eliminate any question of speed regulation of the prime movers, it is best to drive both generators from the same source.

**Curves.** Using total current as abscissas, plot curves of bus bar pressure, and of load current and field current in each machine.

**Explain.** Any variation in the division of load.

**Question.** How should the lead wires from the dynamos to the bus bars be proportioned when machines of different capacities are operated in parallel?

## **No. 79. CONNECTION AND OPERATION OF SERIES DYNAMOS IN PARALLEL.**

**References.** Jackson's "Dynamost," p. 236; Crocker, Vol. 1, p. 347; Sheldon, p. 221; Thompson's "Dynamost," p. 766; Crocker and Wheeler, p. 51.

**Object.** While series dynamos are not connected in parallel in commercial use, a study of their action under this condition will aid in an understanding of the operation of compound machines in parallel.

**Theory and Method.** If series dynamos were connected in parallel by simply connecting their terminals to the bus bars, the division of load would be in unstable equilibrium over the greater part of the load range, even if the characteristics were alike.

Figure 79A represents the external characteristic of a series dynamo. If two machines were in parallel and working on any load less than that represented by the point of maximum pressure,  $P$ , any decrease in load on one machine would be accompanied by a fall in its pressure and a rise in pressure of the other machine. The first machine would almost instantly lose its entire load and would be reversed, and the second would be short-circuited at the instant of reversal. At loads beyond the point  $P$  the equilibrium would be stable.

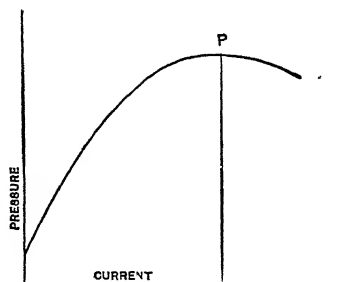


Fig. 79A. External Characteristics of a Series Dynamo.

Where two like dynamos are used, stability is insured by connecting them up for mutual excitation as in Figure 79B. Here

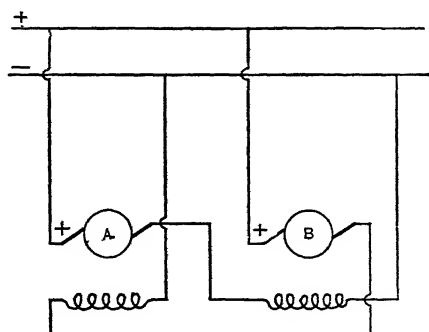


Fig. 79B. Series Dynamos in Parallel. (Mutual Excitation.)

the chief advantages of parallel operation are lost, for one machine cannot be cut out of circuit without interruption of service.

Figure 79C indicates a method of overcoming this difficulty. Here the terminals of the field next to the armatures are permanently connected electrically by a low resistance conductor called

an equalizer bar. The field windings are always left in parallel and are so designed that each dynamo is at maximum pressure when the plant is at full load.

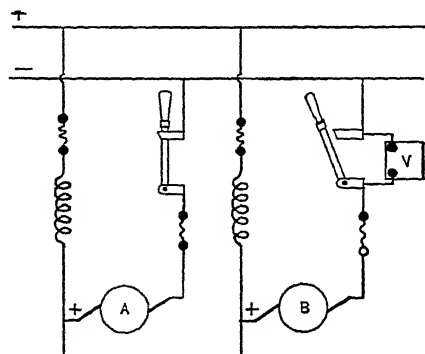


Fig. 79C. Series Dynamos in Parallel. (Equalizer Connection.)

Suppose that *A* is operating alone and that the current capacity of its armature is about to be exceeded, due to an increasing load. Machine *B* is started up and when it has reached normal speed it will be delivering the same voltage as *A* (for its field is already excited to the proper value), and its switch may be closed. Any number of dynamos may be paralleled by this method, and the only fluctuation in pressure at the bus bars will be that due to a change in armature drop. This fluctuation will be the less the greater the number of machines under load. To shut down a generator all that is necessary is to open its switch, but this should not be done unless the total load is within the aggregate rating of the other machines.

**Data.** Connecting two like series machines as in Figure 79C, load one up to its armature current capacity; then bring the second up to speed and parallel it. The voltmeter *V* will read zero when "speed" is obtained. Increase the load until both armatures are at rated current capacity. Take readings of total current, bus bar pressure, current in each machine and equalizer current for the entire run, being sure to catch the readings just before and after the second machine is paralleled.



**Suggestion.** In order to eliminate any question of speed regulation in the prime movers, it is best to drive both generators from the same source.

**Caution.** Throw off the load *gradually*. One machine may be cut out of the circuit when both are at half load.

**Question.** What would happen if the second machine were cut in with a double pole switch? If it were cut out with a double pole switch?

### NO. 80. CONNECTION AND OPERATION OF COMPOUND DYNAMOS IN PARALLEL.

**References.** Fisher-Hinnen, p. 100; Jackson's "Dynamos," p. 237; Thompson's "Dynamos," p. 767; Sheldon, p. 222; Crocker, Vol. 1, p. 348; Parham and Shedd, p. 331; Houston and Kennelly, p. 223; Crocker and Wheeler, p. 52; Slingo and Brooker, p. 354.

**Object.** Compound generators, operated in multiple, are used in all except the very largest electric light plants and almost exclusively in street railway and other power plants. A knowledge of the factors controlling their successful operation in parallel is therefore of importance.

**Theory and Method.** The compound dynamo is generally designed for a rise in pressure sufficient to make up for feeder losses. Its external characteristic in this case has an upward slope. In isolated instances, an even compounding will be found and the characteristic curve will be a nearly horizontal line. If two generators having characteristics either horizontal or sloping upward were paralleled by simply connecting together terminals of like polarity, there would be no stability of load division. By use of a low resistance equalizer  $E$ , Figure 80, the required stability is assured, just as in the case of series machines, Experiment 79.

Suppose machine  $A$  is carrying the load alone, and that this load has increased enough to demand the services of  $B$ .  $B$  is

first started up. Its equalizer switch  $S_e$  is then closed. This brings the potential of the machine to that of the positive bus bar. The switch  $S_1$  is then closed. This excites the series field to its proper proportional amount. The shunt field current is now regulated until the voltage of  $B$  is the same as that of the bus bars. The switch  $S_2$  may now be closed and the machine may be made to take load by increasing its pressure by means of the field rheostat. To shut down a generator the process is reversed.

There are several modifications of this method of connection.

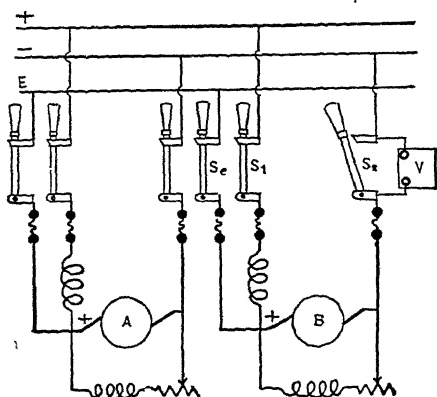


Fig. 80. Connections of Compound Dynamo in Parallel.

The most obvious is to combine switches  $S_e$  and  $S_1$  in a double pole switch, thus reducing the number of operations by one. This method and the one shown in the diagram have the advantage that during periods of light load when a high over-compounding is not needed, some of the current may be diverted from the series coils of the active machine into those of the idle machines, thereby effecting a change in the automatic regulation.

Another modification is to combine the three switches into one triple pole switch, still further reducing the number of operations. In this case the equalizer blade is made to project beyond the other blades so as to close the equalizer circuit first. It

would be still better to graduate the three blades so that they close in the order  $S_0$ ,  $S_1$ ,  $S_2$ . Where the triple pole switch is used, it is best to close it when the pressure is just a little below that of the bus bars, but the difference should be slight. This obviates to some extent the sudden taking of load by the oncoming machine and gives the attendant an opportunity to make adjustments and minimize the drop in the bus bar pressure.

The differential voltmeter is commonly used in paralleling compound machines. The operation is an easy one and does not require the care in adjustment of pressure that is necessary for paralleling shunt generators of close regulation.

**Data.** Using machines of the same rating and pressure, load one machine up to its rated capacity under normal conditions of speed and pressure. Bring the second machine up to speed and equalize it. Adjust its pressure and throw it in. By means of field adjustment on both machines, gradually shift the load from the first to the second, being careful to maintain the external circuit constant as to current and pressure. Adjust the machines and the external circuit so that each generator is under full load at rated pressure and speed. Without changing the field rheostats, throw off the total load by increments. Take readings of bus bar pressure, total current, and equalizer current, and of load current and field current for each machine during the entire run.

**Suggestions.** The insertion of an ammeter in the equalizer circuit is likely to introduce an appreciable resistance and furthermore, an instrument with a central zero is necessary. The equalizer current may be derived by inserting ammeters in each lead of one machine and subtracting the series coil current from the load current. If the difference is positive the other machine is receiving the equalizer current; if negative, it is received by the dynamo having the two ammeters. The added resistance of the ammeter in the lead from the series coil may or may not be negligible. If not, it will cause the equalizer current to change

from normal value. This may be compensated for by the addition of an equal resistance in the corresponding lead of the other machine.

**Problem.** Two dynamos are connected in parallel and it is found that they do not divide the load in proportion to their capacities. A determination of their external characteristics shows that one machine overcompounds too much. Three methods are proposed for reducing the amount of this compounding:

- (a) Shunting the series field.
- (b) Adding resistance to the leads.
- (c) Reducing the speed.

Discuss each method from every practical standpoint and tell if any are inoperative.

## NO. 81. CONNECTION AND OPERATION OF ARC DYNAMOS IN SERIES.

**References.** Jackson's "Dynamos," p. 234; Crocker, Vol. I, p. 351; Thompson's "Dynamos," p. 765; Sheldon, p. 221; Parham and Shedd, p. 246; Crocker and Wheeler, p. 59; Slingo and Brooker, p. 349.

**Object.** The connection of arc machines in series should be regarded as an emergency measure and not as good practice. The experiment is given merely to show how this may be successfully accomplished.

**Theory and Method.** Suppose that for some reason a large number of lights is demanded along the line of a series arc circuit. If the demand is a temporary one the best way to meet it is to increase the pressure on the circuit. This may be done by running two machines in series. If the two dynamos were so connected and no precautions taken, there would be a tendency on the part of the automatic regulators to act at the same time. Arc machine regulators are far from being perfect mechanisms at best, and the inevitable result would be a "hunting" or see-saw-

ing of the regulators. To obviate this, the regulator of one generator is locked in the position of maximum pressure, while that of the other is allowed to work freely.

Ordinarily, the regulator of one dynamo would be fixed in a position to deliver a pressure a little below the minimum demanded, and the two machines would be started up and shut down together, but in case the demand for high pressure is for a few hours only, on an all night circuit, it will be economical to operate the second machine during the hours of heavy load only. This requires that it be introduced into and cut out of the circuit without interruption of service.

Suppose machine *A*, Figure 81, is working, and that the demand of the load calls for a higher potential than it is able to furnish. The external circuit

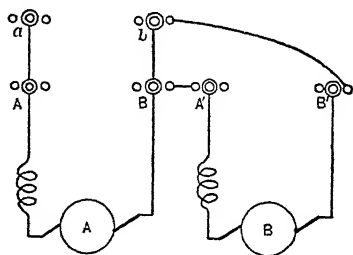


Fig. 81. Connection of Arc Dynamos in Series.

terminates in the spring jacks, *a*, *b*, of the switch board, and it is plugged up to the spring jacks, *A*, *B*, which are connected to the generator *A*. Dynamo *B*, terminating in jacks, *A'*, *B'*, may be plugged up to *b*, *B*, by means of the transfer receptacles of the jacks. *B* is now started up with its regulator in position for operation on short circuit, the regulator of machine *A* is locked in its present position and the cord connecting *b* and *B* is removed. The regulator of *A* may now be moved so as to throw a slight load on *B* and then fastened permanently in this position; when the regulator of *B* will take care of the circuit. Connections may then be made over the circuit *BA'B'b* to the regular receptacles, and the transfer plugs removed.

To take a machine out of circuit, the reverse process is followed.

**Data.** Load up an arc machine to nearly full load. Connect a second machine as in Figure 81 and set the regulators as

described. Remove the jumper and lock the regulator of the first machine in such a position that a slight load is transferred to the other. Increase the total load until both machines are at full load. Take readings of current and of the voltage delivered at the terminals of each machine. Throw off the load gradually, cutting out the added machine at the proper time.

## **No. 82. CONNECTION AND OPERATION OF TWO DYNAMOS ON A THREE WIRE SYSTEM.**

**References.** Crocker, Vol. 1, p. 352; Crocker, Vol. 2, p. 71; Houston and Kennelly, p. 221; Fisher-Hinnen, p. 104; Abbott, p. 425; Crocker and Wheeler, p. 61; Slingo and Brooker, p. 703.

**Object.** The three wire system is used almost exclusively in the business districts of large cities, and to some extent in isolated plants. It is desirable to study the factors that affect regulation in this system.

**Theory and Method.** Figure 82A represents a three wire system. *A* and *B* are the two dynamos connected in series. These machines are connected to a three wire line terminating in a center of distribution, *D*. These three wires are called feeders and the center wire is called the neutral. The resistance of each outside feeder is represented by  $R$  and that of the neutral by  $2R$ , the latter being usually half the cross-section of an outside feeder. The receiving devices are so distributed in a system of this kind that the currents are nearly equal and the amount of copper required in the line is then much less than that required for a two wire system of the pressure of either dynamo. In this case it is only 31.25 percent based on equal energy loss for a balanced system. If the system is balanced there will be no neutral current; if not, a current will flow in the neutral wire equal to the excess of current in one side over that in the other, and it will have a direction to or from the station according as the positive machine or the negative machine is carrying the

greater load. So long as the system is balanced the pressures  $E_A$  and  $E_B$  will each equal half the total  $E_{AB}$  providing the two dynamos have like external characteristics. If one is loaded more than another there will be a difference in the two pressures

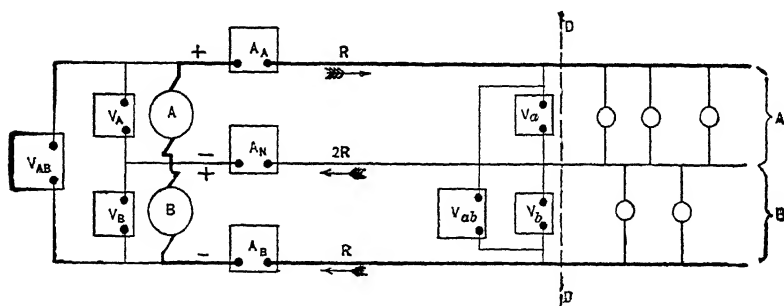


Fig. 82A. Connections for Test of Two Dynamos Operated on a Three-Wire System.

unless each dynamo has a straight characteristic parallel to the  $X$  axis.

To investigate the effect of the line resistance in determining the regulation at  $D$ ,

Let

$I_A$  = current on  $A$  side.

$I_B$  = current on  $B$  side.

$I_N = I_A \sim I_B$  = neutral current.

$E_a$  = pressure on  $A$  side at  $D$ .

$E_b$  = pressure on  $B$  side at  $D$ .

Assume the condition  $I_A > I_B$ .

Then  $E_a = E_A - I_A R - 2I_N R$ .

$E_b = E_B - I_B R + 2I_N R$ .

This is shown graphically in Figure 82B, where  $e_a$ ,  $e_b$  and  $e_n$  are the resistance drops in the  $A$ ,  $B$  and neutral wires. Not only are unequal drops subtracted from the two sides but the neutral drop is in series with the pressure of one side and in opposition to that of the other, thus causing a difference from the normal regulation equal to twice its value. For this reason all variable

loads such as motor loads should be connected across the outer wires where the line effect will be the same on both sides of the system. Any slow changes of load can be taken care of by hand regulation of the separate machines. Pressure wires are usually run from the distribution centers to the station.

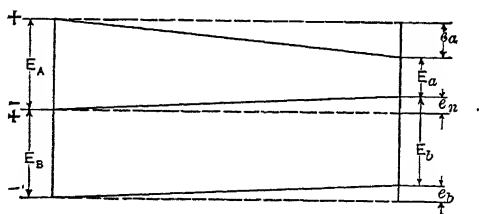


Fig. 82B. Effect of Line Resistance on Pressure Regulation in a Three Wire System.

In showing these effects experimentally two like machines should be used. It is preferable to drive them from the same prime mover. They may be either shunt or compound wound. An artificial line may be made of coils of german silver or iron wire. The line drop may be obtained by calculation or preferably by measuring the drop for each line with a low reading voltmeter.

**Data.** Obtain  $E_A$ ,  $E_B$ ,  $E_{AB}$ ,  $E_a$ ,  $E_b$ ,  $E_{ab}$ ,  $e_a$ ,  $e_b$ ,  $e_n$ ,  $I_A$ ,  $I_B$ , and  $I_N$ , under the following conditions:

1. From full load to no load with the two sides balanced, and starting with  $E_{AB}$  normal.
2. Starting with balanced full load, decrease load on  $A$  side to zero, maintaining  $I_B$  constant.
3. With zero load on  $A$  side and full load current on  $B$  side, decrease  $I_B$  to zero.
4. Starting with full load  $I_A$  and half load  $I_B$ , decrease  $I_A$  to zero, maintaining  $I_B$  constant.
5. Take a current  $I_{AB}$  from the outer wires equal to half load current. Start with full load current on the  $A$  side and reduce  $I_{AB}$  to zero, maintaining the current due to the load on the  $A$  side at a constant value equal to half load current.



**Caution.** Under each condition maintain the adjustments of the field rheostats constant and the same as that of condition I.

**Curves.** Plot curves for  $E_A$ ,  $E_B$ ,  $E_{AB}$ ,  $E_a$ ,  $E_b$ ,  $E_{ab}$ ,  $e_a$ ,  $e_b$ , and  $e_n$ , using the following currents as abscissas:

Case (1)  $I_A (=I_B)$ .

" (2)  $I_A$ .

" (3)  $I_B$ .

" (4)  $I_A$ .

" (5)  $I_{AB}$ .

**Calculate.** The percent regulation at the center of distribution and at the station end of the line for each side of the line and for the total pressure, for each condition.

### No. 83. REGULATION TEST OF A THREE-WIRE DYNAMO.

**References.** Fisher-Hinnen, p. 250; Crocker, vol. 2, p. 74; Alexander Rothert, *Elek. Tech. Zeit.*, vol. 18, 1897, p. 230; Alexander Rothert, *Elec. World*, vol. 28, 1896, p. 569; Sheldon, p. 212; Abbott, p. 430.

**Object.** The advantages of a three-wire generator, in place of two dynamos connected to a three-wire system, are obvious. As the vital point in the operation of a system of this kind is regulation, this is the first test to be made before selecting a three-wire machine.

**Theory and Method.** A common form of three-wire dynamo is illustrated in Figure 83A. The distinctive feature of this machine is that its armature has two equal windings connected in series, the neutral wire of the line being connected to the lead joining the two armature windings. This machine regulates somewhat better than two shunt dynamos without hand regulation. So far as the pressures at the dynamo are concerned, the armature reaction due to a load on one side affects the pres-

tures on both sides equally, so that the only unbalancing of pressures is that due to the difference in armature  $IR$  drops. A generator of this type may be compounded, and the most convenient arrangement of the series coils is to place half the coils in each leg of the circuit and to mount them on alternate poles.

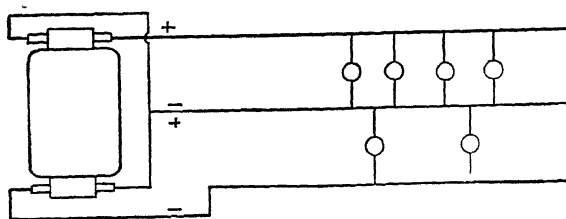


Fig. 83A. Three-Wire Dynamo with Two Commutators.

Its principal disadvantage is that it does not automatically regulate for a balance of pressures and there is no means of independently regulating them by hand.

Figure 83B illustrates a system which was originally suggested by Müller, and improved by Kingdon, Dettmar and Rothert.

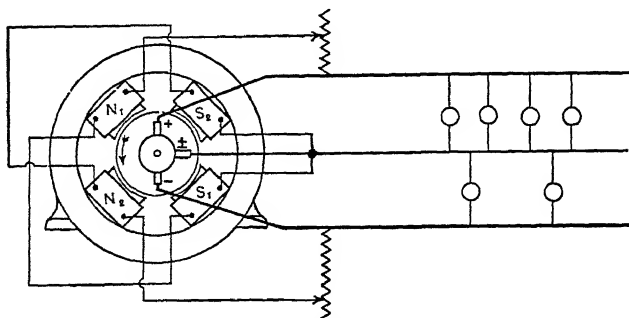


Fig. 83B. Dettmar and Rothert Three-Wire Dynamo.

Here the machine is virtually a two-pole dynamo, although there are four polar projections. The armature has a two-pole winding. The portions of the field ring between unlike poles must be large enough to accommodate the entire magnetic flux of a pair of poles, and the radial depth of the armature must be twice

as large as it would be if the machine were operated as a four-pole dynamo. Except for structural reasons and appearance sake, the portions of the field ring between like poles might be omitted entirely. The neutral brush is, in this case, located between the south poles  $S_1$  and  $S_2$ . It could be placed between the poles  $N_1$ , and  $N_2$ ; but brushes should not be placed at both positions and connected together. The neutral current should never be large enough in practice to demand more than the one brush. If the poles  $N_1N_2$  and  $S_1S_2$  were merged into two solid poles, a neutral placed at either position would spark viciously; the separation gives the effect of a large notched pole and the commutation takes place in a field of practically zero value.

On a balanced load, the armature reaction would produce an enfeeblement of the poles  $N_1S_1$  (leading tips), and a reinforcement of the poles  $N_2S_2$  (trailing tips); the pressure on the positive side would rise and that on the negative side would fall. An excess of current on the positive side would tend to demagnetize the poles  $N_1S_1$ , causing the pressure on the negative side to fall. An excess of current on the negative side would tend to strengthen the poles  $N_2S_2$ , causing the pressure on the positive side to rise. The regulation may be accomplished by exciting the poles  $N_2S_2$  from the negative side and the poles  $N_1S_1$  from the positive side of the three-wire circuit, and inserting variable resistances in each circuit as shown in the figure.

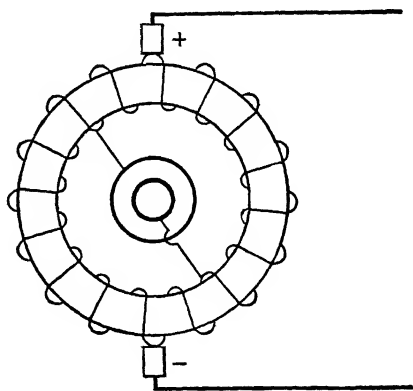


Fig. 83C. Armature Connections of Dobrowsky Three-Wire Dynamo.

This system is applicable to multipolar dynamos of more than four poles, but unless the number of pairs of poles is an *even*

number, the yoke and armature cross-sections become excessive. One disadvantage of this machine is its excessive weight.

The design illustrated in Figures 83C and 83D is due to Dobrowolsky. These figures indicate a two-pole construction. Points in the armature winding 180 electrical degrees apart are tapped by conductors leading to collector rings. An impedance coil having an iron core is connected to the collector rings by means of brushes. This coil is of low resistance but its counter e. m. f. of self-induction is so great that the alternating current supplied from the collector rings is of a small value, and very little power

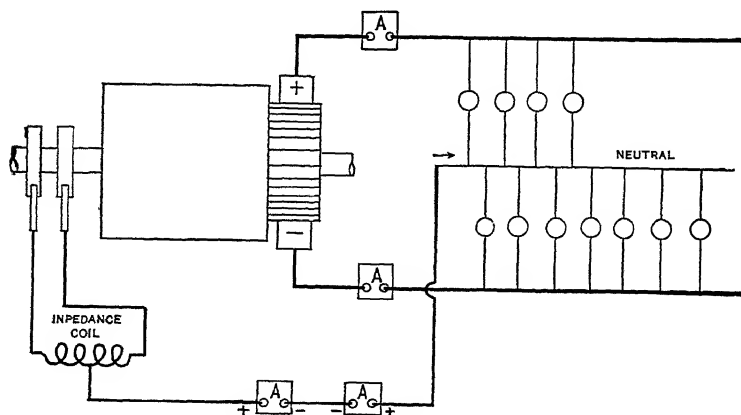


Fig. 83D. General Connections of the Dobrowolsky Three-Wire System.

is lost due to this current. A point midway between the terminals of this coil will normally be at a potential which is midway between those of the two brushes on the commutator. A wire may be connected to this point, and the receivers connected between this wire and either of the mains, thus forming a three-wire system. Any excess of current on one side over that on the other will be carried by means of the neutral wire and the impedance coil, and will be properly distributed within the winding. While the impedance coil prevents an excessive alternating current, it permits a direct current to flow unretarded. Independent regulation of the pressures on the two sides of the system cannot

be effected with the connections as shown, though there are modifications which will permit it. This generator, like the double commutator machine, may be compounded by placing the alternate series coils in opposite legs of the circuit.

In a large system, independent regulation is not so vital as in a small one, for the feeders may be arranged with double-throw switches and a balance obtained by shifting the feeders from one side to the other, as the occasion or the season of the year demands. There are also special methods, using auxiliary machines, such as motor-compensators, whereby the pressures on the two sides may be regulated automatically.

**Data.** Observe the three pressures delivered by a three-wire dynamo and the currents in the three leads under the following conditions:

1. From full load to no load balanced condition.
2. Starting with balanced full load, gradually decrease the load on one side to zero.
3. Starting with full load on one side and no load on the other, decrease the load on the first side to zero.

**Curves.** Using pressures as ordinates, plot curves of the three pressures against the following currents as abscissas:

Case (1) load current.

(2) current on variable side.

(3) current on variable side.

**Compare.** These results with similar curves obtained in Experiment 82. Describe the machine used and account for any differences in the curves.

**Diagrams.** Draw a diagram of a six-pole three-wire dynamo of the Dettmar-Rothert type, showing the magnetic paths. Do the same for an eight-pole machine with a two-pole armature winding and for an eight-pole machine with a four-pole armature winding.

**Question.** How would you connect a compound winding on a machine of the Dettmar-Rothert type?

## No. 84. EXPERIMENTAL ILLUSTRATION OF THE ACTION OF A BOOSTER.

**References.** Sheldon, p. 216; Crocker, Vol. 2, p. 67; Houston and Kennelly, p. 322; Lyndon, p. 244.

**Object.** As boosters are used in large central stations both in light and in power work, a study of their action is of importance.

**Theory and Method.** In central stations it is frequently found necessary to supply the longest feeders with a higher pressure than that supplied the shorter ones in order to make up for the loss of pressure in the feeders themselves. When this is the case, use is often made of a so-called booster or compensator, placed in series with the feeder whose pressure is to be raised. This is a generator wound for comparatively low pressure and high current, which is driven at constant speed either by a motor or by an engine.

In large lighting stations it is customary to operate several sets of bus bars at different pressures, a separate booster being employed in the mains leading to the auxiliary bus bars. The boosters are not generally made automatic, since hand regulation is preferred. The booster fields are excited from the main bus bars and the feeder pressure is regulated by varying the field excitation of the booster.

In railway work, where the load fluctuates rapidly between wide limits, and exact regulation is not essential, the booster is made automatic in its action. This is accomplished by using a series wound booster, its terminal pressure being approximately equal to the loss in the line. If the compensation is correct for maximum load, it will be high for intermediate loads, due to the fact that the external characteristic of the booster is a line concave to the X axis.

For the experimental illustration, a series dynamo may be operated as an automatic booster on a variable load. A constant pressure generator should be used as the main source of

pressure and a resistance should be inserted between the booster and the variable load to serve as the long feeder.

**Data.** Make connections as shown in Figure 84, where  $G$  is a constant pressure generator,  $B$  is a series dynamo used as a booster,  $R$  is a fixed resistance which serves in place of the long feeder and  $L$  is the variable load. The booster is driven by a motor whose speed may be readily adjusted. Place the

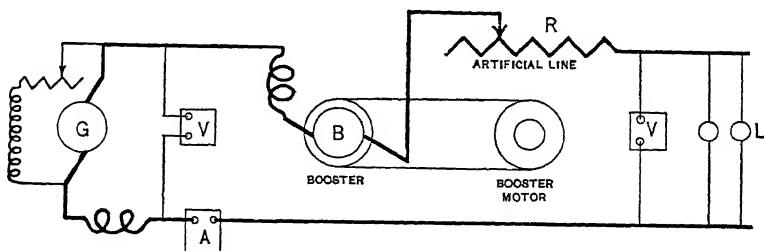


Fig. 84. Connections for Illustration of Booster Action.

maximum load on the machines and bring the pressure at the load equal to that at  $G$  by adjusting the speed of  $B$  and the resistance  $R$ . Take readings of current, pressure at  $L$ , pressure at  $G$ , and speed of  $B$ . Maintaining the speed of  $B$ , the resistance of  $R$ , and the terminal pressure of  $G$  constant, gradually reduce the load to zero and take readings of the pressure at  $L$  for various currents.

**Curves.** Plot a curve showing the variation of pressure at  $L$  with the load, using current as abscissas.

**Questions.** Under what conditions might it be advisable to use  $B$  as a "crusher" instead of a "booster"? How could a "crusher" be made to operate?

## No. 85. EXPERIMENTAL ILLUSTRATION OF THE OPERATION OF A MOTOR WHOSE FIELD IS SUPPLIED BY ARMATURE REACTION.

**Object.** The desire here is to investigate a peculiar phenomenon rather than to show any practical application.

**Theory and Method.** It is often possible to operate a motor without field excitation. This is especially true when the armature reactive effect is comparatively large, as in the case of an arc machine.

If the fields are unexcited and a pressure is impressed upon the armature the latter will begin to rotate if the brushes are displaced somewhat from the neutral position. The direction of rotation is the same as that of brush displacement. This action is due to the field set up by the armature current.

In some cases it is possible, after the armature has been started to rotate, to shift the brushes to, or even slightly back of, the neutral plane, without reversing the direction of rotation. If the brushes are shifted still farther back, the armature reverses its direction of rotation.

**Data.** Select a machine with large armature reactions. Leaving the field unexcited, and with the brushes in the neutral position, impress a low pressure upon the armature, taking care that the permissible maximum armature current is not exceeded. Shift the brushes from the neutral plane to the point where the armature begins to rotate. Advance them still further and note the results. Shift the brushes back slowly to the point where the armature will just continue to rotate in the same direction as before. Shift them back of this point and allow the armature to speed up in the reverse direction. Again shift the brushes to the point where the armature just continues to rotate without reversal. Note such data as may seem useful in explaining the action.

**Explain.** The action observed and draw diagrams showing the conditions as they exist at the various stages.

## **No. 86. LOCATION OF FAULTS IN ARMATURES.**

**References.** C. E. Gifford, *Transactions A. I. E. E.*, Vol. 12, 1895, p. 260; C. D. Parkhurst, *Transactions A. I. E. E.*, Vol. 11, 1894, Appendix.



**Object.** It is necessary to localize a fault in an armature winding before repairs are attempted; otherwise the cost of repairing will be excessive.

**Theory and Method.** This subject has been worked up most elaborately, but only the more general methods, such as are applicable in the repair shop, will be given here.

**Grounds.** A ground is easily located by connecting one pole of a battery to the shaft of the machine; the other, through an ammeter, to a commutator segment. This end is moved from segment to segment until the ammeter reads a maximum; the ground will be on one of the coils connected directly to that segment. The right coil may be selected by testing on adjacent segments.

If it is desired to use a commercial circuit as a source in this test, a resistance must be connected in series with the fault, and the method will then lack sensitiveness. To obviate this difficulty, a low reading voltmeter may be used to measure the drop around the fault, which may then be located by a comparison of resistances.

**Short Circuits.** To locate a short-circuited coil, a current is sent through the armature by means of the brushes and a low reading voltmeter is connected to two adjacent segments. This connection is best made by means of two pilot brushes a fixed distance apart, which may be revolved around the commutator, thus testing the pressure between each segment and its neighbors. If the "short" is a bad one, the voltmeter will read low across the two segments that are connected with the faulty coil.

Another method is to use a telephone receiver or a galvanometer instead of the voltmeter and to break the main circuit for each setting of the auxiliary brushes. The intensity of the click in the receiver, or the range of the throw of the galvanometer, will indicate the location of the short.

Another method which possesses the advantage of rapidity is to use an alternating current circuit with the same connections,

the telephone receiver being used as the detector. In applying this, the armature should be mounted on a couple of horses and should not be close to masses of iron. The short-circuited coil will be indicated by a diminution of sound.

A rapid method for use in factories is to mount the armature in an alternating field furnished by a coil of wire wound around a laminated core that is bored to fit the armature. By turning the armature slowly, the coil which is short-circuited may be brought into the field and the heavy alternating current induced in this coil will cause it to heat and smoke sufficiently to enable the fault to be localized.

**Open Circuit.** To locate an open circuit a low pressure is impressed on the brushes and a voltmeter capable of reading this pressure is bridged across adjacent segments. The voltmeter will read zero across any pair of segments in the path of the fault except the two between which the fault lies. Here it will read the impressed pressure. It will read the drop across coils, between segments in any path that is intact. If there are two or more open circuits in one path the voltmeter may read zero at all points. This may be obviated by bridging several segments, by turning the armature slowly, or by attaching one terminal of the voltmeter to one of the main brushes and gradually moving the other terminal toward the other main brush.

The galvanometer or the telephone with the make and break connection may also be employed, the maximum throw or the loudest click being heard when the fault is bridged.

The telephone and the alternating current may also be used, and maximum sound will occur when the fault is bridged.

**Suggestion.** Where a number of armatures of the same size are tested, as in factories or in a street railway repair shop, jigs may be made for holding the auxiliary brushes and a saving of time effected.

**Data.** Take an armature having at least one ground, one short circuit, and one open circuit, the exact locations of which

are known to the instructor. It is preferable to use a machine having its segments numbered. Locate the faults by any convenient methods that will not destroy the armature or permanently mark the several locations.

### **No. 87. EFFICIENCY AND REGULATION OF A MOTOR-GENERATOR.**

**References.** Crocker, Vol. 2, p. 95; Sheldon, p. 215; Abbott, p. 431.

**Object.** To study the distinguishing characteristics of this useful piece of machinery.

**Theory and Method.** A motor-generator consists of two distinct machines, an electric motor and a generator, that are mechanically connected. The machines are usually direct connected, but they may be belted or geared in any convenient manner. They may rest on a common base or possess other mechanical features in common, but the essential feature is that they be electrically independent and have independent magnetic circuits.

Motor-generators are used to transform electrical power of one kind into electrical power of another kind. They may transform from one pressure to another, from constant pressure to constant current, or the reverse; from alternating current to direct; from alternating current of one frequency or pressure to alternating current of another frequency or pressure; and so on. These machines find application in numerous ways. They are used for electrolytic work, in this case usually transforming a common power or lighting pressure at a moderate current into a lower pressure and a higher current. In multiple wire systems they are used as balancers, compensators, or equalizers as they are variously termed. A motor driven booster is a motor-generator. A common application is the transformation from alternating current to constant direct current.

The efficiency of a motor-generator is the relation of the generator output to the motor intake. The simplest way to find its curve is to measure these two quantities directly for various loads, the conditions such as pressure, or frequency of the motor being maintained normal. This method has the disadvantages common to all direct methods; as the total quantities are measured, an instrumental error, or an error in the reading of an instrument, enters directly into the ratio.

The stray power method, therefore, is advised. If both machines of the set are of the direct current type, the efficiency curve of each machine may be obtained as in Experiment 68, and their curves plotted. In computing the efficiency of the unit, it should be borne in mind that the power required to supply the generator losses is furnished by the motor and must come through the motor at a loss in that machine. This also applies to any losses in the mechanical connection. A simple method of computation is to plot the *combined* losses against the generator output. The efficiency at any output will then be that output divided by the same quantity plus the combined losses. A modification that is more convenient for reference is obtained by plotting the efficiency curves of each machine against generator output, as abscissas. The combined efficiency at any load is then the product of simultaneous ordinates of the curves at this particular load. Any losses in the mechanical connections should in this case be charged to one of the machines.

The regulation of the unit involves the regulation of both machines, the speed regulation of the motor and the pressure or current regulation of the generator, depending on whether it is a constant pressure or a constant current machine. It is usually sufficient to measure the regulation directly, the motor being supplied with power at normal conditions. In case the unit is large and it is desired to economize power, the regulation curve may be computed from no load measurements, but the process is long and intricate and lacks accuracy. In case two units of the same kind are available, the generators may be opposed and the motors

opposed and the losses made up electrically or mechanically by a modification of one of the opposition methods, Experiments 73, 74, 75, 76, and 77. The units should be alike in all respects for the efficiency test but they need not be for the regulation test.

In order to carry out a test of this kind a mechanical connection between the units is necessary. This may often be provided by using a pulley to act, for the time being, as a coupling for each unit.

Where the regulation or heat run only is desired, each half of the unit may be opposed to a standard machine. In this case it is necessary either to couple direct to the standard machine or to provide the machine under test with a pulley. This same arrangement may be used for the efficiency measurement by the direct method.

**Data.** Measure the efficiency and regulation of a direct current motor-generator for various loads from zero to 25 percent overload by the direct method, using volt-ampere readings, the conditions of the supply circuit being normal for all loads.

Measure all the losses as in the stray power method, for various loads, and also measure the resistances. Separate the losses as far as possible in the time at your disposal.

**Caution.** If the unit is not at normal temperature make such corrections for the temperature effects as have been suggested in previous experiments on regulation and efficiency. It should be borne in mind, however, that accurate corrections are difficult, perhaps impossible, to make, and the machine should be at its operating temperature when great accuracy is desired.

**Calculate.** The efficiency of the unit for various loads from the direct readings and from the stray power measurements. Also the percent regulation from the full-load no-load readings.

**Curves.** Plot an efficiency curve of the unit for each method of measurement, both curves being plotted to a common set of axes. Plot a curve, using efficiency by direct measurement as

ordinates and efficiency by the stray power method as abscissas, and mark the points along this curve, of 25, 50, 75, 100, and 125 percent load. Plot a regulation curve of the unit.

**Question.** What factors determine the selection of the speed of a motor-generator?

### **No. 88. EFFICIENCY AND REGULATION OF A DYNAMOTOR.**

**References.** Sheldon, p. 208; Crocker, Vol. 1, p. 94; Wiener, p. 452.

**Object.** To study the distinguishing characteristics of this useful piece of machinery.

**Theory and Method.** A dynamotor is a dynamo-electric machine used as a transformer of power, having but one magnetic field and two armatures or two armature windings on the same core. The latter construction is the common one.

Dynamotors are used for the same purposes as motor-generators, but their field of application is more limited as is evident from a consideration of the fact that both armature windings are mounted in the same field. Independence of regulation of the two generated pressures is not obtainable and there is not nearly the flexibility of application. They are, therefore, used more as balancers, or compensators on multiple wire systems, and to perform similar automatic functions. In small sizes they have application as telephone ringers and the like. While the field of usefulness is limited in comparison with that of the motor-generator, the dynamotor has several distinct advantages.

The single field structure is by no means twice the size of the field structure of one machine of a motor-generator of the same capacity and speed. This means a saving in weight and a saving in field  $I^2R$  loss. The armature windings are practically of the same cross-section as they would be in two independent machines, so that the size of armature required is the same as that of a machine of double the output. Comparing this with the

two independent machines, the armature will not be twice the weight of one of the independent armatures, and the core loss will therefore be less than the core loss of a motor-generator. The friction will also be less on account of the decreased weight. It will furthermore be reduced because but two bearings are necessary, while the motor-generator is usually constructed with from three to four, the result being a more or less imperfect alignment. The dynamotor therefore is not only more efficient but is cheaper to construct.

Another advantage lies in the relative magnitude of armature reactions. In the motor-generator each armature has the usual reactions. In the dynamotor current enters the motor end against the generated pressure, and leaves the generator end with the generated pressure. The ampere-turns of the motor end exceed those of the generator end by an amount equal to the current necessary to supply the stray power, multiplied by the number of turns on the motor armature winding. This excess is all there is of armature reaction, because the armature ampere-turns are of opposite sign in the two windings. A dynamotor is therefore capable of withstanding a greater overload without sparking than a motor-generator of the same capacity and similar characteristics of design.

The efficiency of a dynamotor is the relation of the output divided by its intake. Its curve may be found by measuring these two quantities electrically for various conditions of load and plotting their ratio against the load.

A more accurate method, however, is the stray power method, Experiment 68. In this case the loss should be plotted against the output current, and in computing the armature  $I^2R$  losses it should be borne in mind that the following relations hold.

$E_g$  = generated pressure in generator winding — drop in generator armature circuit,

$E_m$  =  $K \times$  generated pressure in generator + drop in motor armature circuit,

$$I_g = \frac{\text{output}}{E_g},$$

$$I_m = \frac{\text{output} + \text{stray power} + \text{armature } I^2R \text{ losses}}{E_m},$$

where

$E_g$  = pressure at generator terminals,

$E_m$  = impressed pressure,

$I_g$  = generator armature current,

$I_m$  = motor armature current,

$K$  = ratio of motor turns to generator turns.

This assumes that the field is excited from the motor end. If excited from the generator end, the field watts should be added to the numerators of the two above equations for the calculation of armature currents. This method of excitation is seldom used because some special means of starting must be provided, so as to magnetize the field before the armature current is turned on.

The regulation of a dynamotor is practically dependent on but one factor, the  $IR$  losses in the armature windings. Armature reaction is negligible. The ratio of transformation is therefore nearly constant, and the only effect that could be obtained by compounding would be a change in speed, with change of load. The regulation curve may be obtained by taking the pressure at the generator terminals for various loads, the motor pressure being maintained normal. If the brush drops and armature  $IR$  losses are known, the regulation curve may be computed with a fair degree of accuracy.

When conditions are such as to require an economy of power in the testing of a dynamotor, a modification of the opposition methods of Experiments 73, 74, 75, 76, and 77 may be used. The two armature windings may be opposed to standard machines and the losses made up mechanically or electrically. The absence of a pulley on the dynamotor is no serious drawback except in efficiency measurements. Even here the direct measurements may be used; but to apply the opposition method, two



like dynamotors with special extended shafts for pulleys would have to be used. There are few cases which would warrant the necessary expense.

**Data.** Measure the efficiency and regulation of a dynamotor by the direct method, using volt-ampere readings at each end, and for a range of load from zero to 25 percent overload, the pressure at the motor terminals being maintained constant.

Measure all the losses as in the stray power method, for various loads, and also measure the resistance. Separate the losses as far as possible in the time at your disposal.

**Caution.** If the machine is not at normal temperature, make such corrections as have been suggested in previous experiments on regulation and efficiency. Normal temperature should be the condition if accuracy is of great importance, as in an acceptance test.

**Calculate.** The efficiency of the machine for various loads from the direct readings and from the stray power measurements. Calculate the percent regulation from the full load and no load readings.

**Curves.** Plot an efficiency curve of the machine for each method of measurement, the two curves being drawn to the same axes. Plot a curve, using efficiency by direct measurement as ordinates and efficiency by the stray power method as abscissas; mark the points, along this curve, of 25, 50, 75, 100, and 125 percent load. Plot a regulation curve.

**Questions.** This machine has been written up from the standpoint of a constant pressure system. Could a dynamotor be designed to deliver and receive constant currents, and if so, how would it start, take load, etc.?

How is a dynamotor applied to the multiple voltage systems of power distribution?

**No. 89. RELATION OF SPEED TO EXCITATION IN  
A SHUNT OR SEPARATELY EXCITED MOTOR,  
WHEN THE RESISTANCE DROP IN THE  
ARMATURE CIRCUIT IS GREATER THAN  
THE COUNTER PRESSURE.**

**Object.** In this experiment it is desired to become familiar with a relation which has a practical bearing on the action of the Thomson integrating wattmeter, which is considered in Experiment 90.

**Theory and Method.** Under ordinary conditions of operation, a motor develops a counter pressure which is nearly equal to the impressed pressure. For example, consider a 5 horse-power, 110 volt shunt motor running at normal speed and at full load. The resistance in the armature circuit will probably not exceed 0.25 ohms, and the current supplied the armature would probably not be greater than 40 amperes. The counter pressure would then be

$$e = 110 - (40 \times 0.25) = 100 \text{ volts.}$$

Assume the speed of this machine to remain unchanged and that the magnetism is decreased ten percent. The counter pressure would then fall to 90 volts and the armature current would be

$$I_a = \frac{110 - 90}{0.25} = 80 \text{ amperes.}$$

That is, a decrease of magnetism of ten percent has increased the armature current one hundred percent. But the impelling torque, which is proportional to the product of the magnetism and the armature current, has been increased to one hundred and eighty percent of its first value, and the armature will speed up.

Consider the same motor with a total resistance of 2.5 ohms in the armature circuit, and connected to a 110 volt pressure source. Suppose also that the machine has the same field as

before and that the armature current necessary to run the machine with the given load is again 40 amperes. Then the counter pressure is

$$e = 110 - (40 \times 2.5) = 10 \text{ volts.}$$

Assume again that the speed of the machine remains unchanged, and that the magnetism is decreased ten percent. The counter pressure would then fall to nine volts and the armature current would be

$$I_a = \frac{110 - 9}{2.5} = 40.4 \text{ amperes.}$$

That is, a *decrease* of magnetism of ten percent has *increased* the armature current one percent. But the impelling torque, which is proportional to the product of the magnetism and the armature current, has been *decreased* to 90.9 percent of its first value, and the armature will *fall off* in speed.

If the counter pressure becomes so small that it may be neglected in comparison with the resistance drop, it is evident from the above discussion that the impelling torque will vary *directly with the magnetism*, increasing as the field is made stronger.

Again, if the motor has no iron in its magnetic circuit, the impelling torque will *increase* in direct proportion to the *increase* in field current. The Thomson meter, described in Experiment 90, is such a motor.

**Data.** Run a shunt wound motor with normal voltage at the armature terminals and load it so that the armature takes approximately its full load current. Vary the field excitation over a considerable range, taking simultaneous readings of field current and speed.

Insert a high resistance in the armature circuit and take a similar set of observations of field excitation and speed, varying the former over the same range as before. The machine should be loaded as before so that its armature receives approximately full load current.

**Curves.** Plot curves of speed against field excitation, using the latter as abscissas.

## NO. 90. CALIBRATION OF A THOMSON INTEGRATING WATTMETER.

**References.** Houston and Kennelly, p. 313; Sheldon, p. 182; Jackson's "Electricity and Magnetism," p. 202; Abbott, p. 217; Trade Bulletins.

**Object.** The object is to become familiar with the Thomson wattmeter and to determine its accuracy throughout its working range.

**Theory and Method.** An integrating wattmeter sums up the energy supplied to a circuit in a given time, its indications generally being in watt hours. The Thomson instrument consists essentially of a small motor whose armature speed is directly proportional to the power supplied the metered circuit at any instant, and a revolution counter. The total number of revolutions in a given time is proportional to the total watt hours supplied to the circuit in that time, provided the instrument is properly adjusted.

The speed of the rotating part at any instant must be proportional to the number of watts supplied at that instant. The rotation must then be due to the combined effect of the current and pressure of the metered circuit. In the Thomson meter the rotation is due to the combined effect of two coils, one of which is the pressure coil; the other, the current coil. The rotating part, or armature, is the pressure coil and it is placed in series with a high non-inductive resistance and connected directly across the circuit, Figure 90A.

This armature rotates in the field set up by the series coil, and the instrument is in reality a small commutating motor. The counter-pressure set up by the armature is negligible with respect to the  $IR$  drop in the pressure circuit. The current in the pres-

sure coil circuit is therefore directly proportional to the impressed pressure. As there is no iron in the magnetic circuit, the field set up by the current coil is directly proportional to the current in the metered circuit.

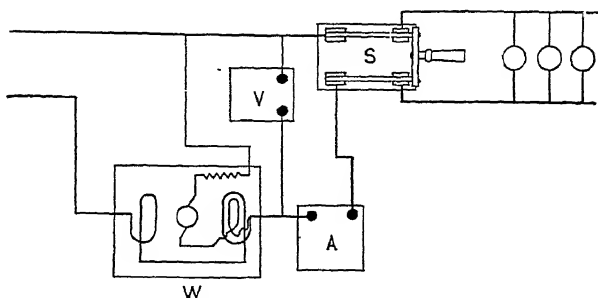


Fig. 90A. Connections for Calibration of a Thomson Integrating Wattmeter.

The impelling torque is

$$T = KS\phi i,$$

where  $K$  is a constant,

$S$  is the number of armature conductors,

$\phi$  is the magnetism threading the armature,

and  $i$  is the armature current.

In this case, if the impressed pressure remains constant, the formula reduces to

$$T = K_1\phi = K_2I,$$

where  $K_1$  and  $K_2$  are constants, and  $I$  is the load current.

This relation is shown by Curve  $A$ , Figure 90B.

Although friction is eliminated as far as practicable, it is not a negligible quantity, and must be compensated for if accuracy is

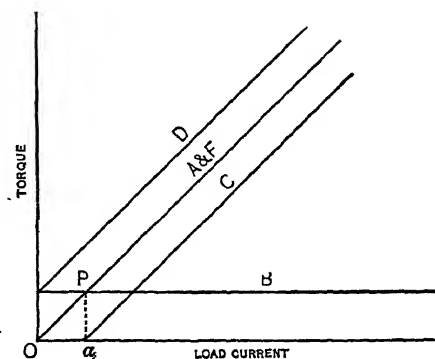


Fig. 90B. Relation of Torque and Current in Thomson Wattmeter.

desired. This is accomplished in the Thomson meter by means of a small coil connected in series with the armature circuit, and placed within one of the main field coils.

The torque necessary to overcome friction is constant and is represented by Curve *B* in Figure 90B. If no compensation for friction were made, the armature would not begin to rotate until the impelling torque, due to load current, equalled the friction

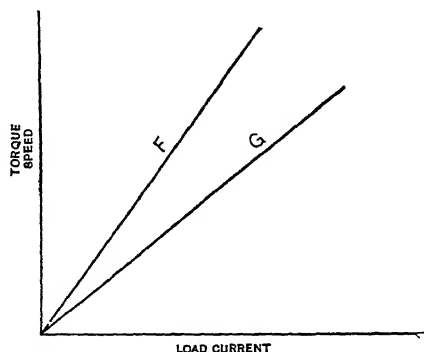


Fig. 90C. Variation of Torque and Speed with Load Current in Thomson Wattmeter.

torque. This is the torque due to the load current *Oa* in the figure and curve *C* represents the torque available for driving the retarding device. If the auxiliary field coil has just sufficient effect to balance the friction torque, the meter will be upon the point of starting with zero load current. Curve *D* represents the total impelling torque when the compensating coil is used and Curve *F* (which is the same as Curve *A*) represents the impelling torque after that necessary to overcome friction has been deducted. Curve *F* is also shown in Figure 90C.

Since the speed of a motor rises to the point where the impelling torque is just equal to the resisting torque, it becomes necessary to provide a retarding torque proportional to the speed. The speed then becomes proportional to the load current, provided the pressure is constant and that friction may be neglected.

The retarding device consists of a copper or aluminum disc, mounted on the armature shaft, and revolving between the poles of permanent magnets. By this arrangement eddy currents are set up in the disc when it is revolved. These eddy currents are directly proportional to the speed, since the resistances of their paths are constant, and the pressures tending to set them up vary with the speed because the magnetism is constant. But the retarding torque of these eddy currents is

$$T_e = K_3 I_e = K_4 V,$$

where  $K_3$  and  $K_4$  are constants,

$I_e$  represents the eddy currents,

and  $V$  represents the speed of the disc.

In Figure 90C, Curve  $F$  represents the impelling torque available for driving the disc against eddy currents. Since this is a straight line passing through the origin, and since the speed of the disc rises to the point where the impelling and retarding torques balance, the speed is shown by the formula

$$V = \frac{T_e}{K_4},$$

and will be represented by curve  $G$ , which is also a straight line passing through the origin. It is thus seen that if the line pressure remains constant, the speed of the meter armature will vary directly with the load current.

If the impressed pressure varies, the current in the armature is changed in direct proportion and the impelling torque, for a given load current, is directly proportional to the impressed pressure. Therefore, the speed of the meter armature varies directly with the watts supplied to the measured circuit.

Many Thomson wattmeters have a constant by which the dial reading must be multiplied to obtain the correct reading. To calibrate the instrument, first determine how many revolutions of the disc are necessary to record one watt hour on

the dial. If each revolution records one watt hour and the constant of the instrument is 2, each revolution of the disc should represent two watt hours of energy supplied to the circuit. To calibrate the instrument it is only necessary to measure the power supplied to the circuit for a certain length of time, and to count the number of revolutions of the disc.

**Data.** Make connections as shown in Figure 90A. Keep the load pressure constant and take a series of observations, varying the load from zero to 50 percent beyond the normal full load current of the meter. One observation should be made at the lowest current at which the armature will revolve uniformly. Also observe the load current which will start the armature. Take the time required for ten revolutions of the disc in each case, using a stop watch.

**Calculate.** The constant of the meter for each load. Calculate the percent error, at each load, in using the maker's constant instead of the constant as determined experimentally.

**Curves.** Plot a curve showing the constant for various loads, using load as abscissas. Plot a curve showing the percent error, for various loads, if the maker's constant is used.

### No. 91. TESTS OF FUSES.

**References.** C. P. Matthews, *Transactions A. I. E. E.*, Vol. 10, 1893, p. 251; D. C. Jackson and R. J. Ochsner, *Transactions A. I. E. E.*, Vol. 11, 1894, p. 430; W. E. Harrington, *Transactions A. I. E. E.*, Vol. 12, 1895, p. 226; W. M. Stine, H. E. Gaytes and C. E. Freeman, *Transactions A. I. E. E.*, Vol. 12, 1895, p. 546; Joseph Sachs, *Transactions A. I. E. E.*, Vol. 17, 1900, p. 131; Crocker, Vol. 2, p. 387; Underwriters' Rules; Abbott, p. 299; Sheldon, p. 10; Jackson's "Electricity and Magnetism," p. 398; Slingo and Brooker, p. 725; Parham and Shedd, p. 518; Trade Bulletins.

**Object.** To study the action of fuses under various conditions of operation.



**Theory and Method.** It is not the intention here to consider the many varieties of fuses which are now on the market, but rather to study the general effect of some of the factors which enter into the practical operation of the fuse. This may best be done by experimenting with fuse wire, and supplementing this with tests on fuse links and other forms of fuses.

The action of a fuse depends upon a rise in its temperature due to the current. A rise in temperature occurs when the heat energy supplied to the fuse in a given time is greater than the heat energy conducted and radiated from the fuse in the same interval.

Since the rise in temperature to the point of fusion is an integrated effect, the blowing of a fuse is not instantaneous. With given conditions as to conduction and radiation, a fuse will blow more quickly as the fusing current is increased. The relation between fusing current and time is shown in Figure 91A. For the portion of the curve between *A* and *B*, a considerable change in the fusing current makes but a small difference in the time which it takes for the fuse to act, while between *B* and *C* a slight difference in the fusing current makes a considerable difference in time. The curve becomes practically horizontal at the point *C*, and the ordinate at this point is the lowest current which will cause the fuse to blow.

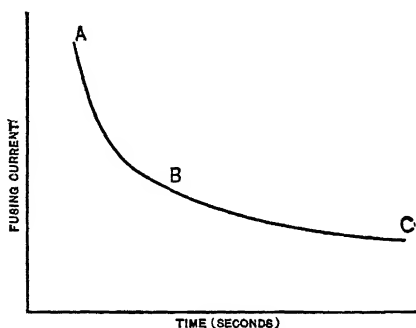


Fig. 91A. Relation of Fusing Current to Time of Fusing.

Instead of being an objection, this time element is generally an advantage, as the object of the fuse is to protect wiring or apparatus, and currents which are only momentarily excessive are not generally dangerous. When they are prolonged suffi-

ciently to cause heating in the protected circuit, the fuse acts and opens the circuit before damage is done. In some instances it is desirable to open the circuit more nearly instantaneously. The fuse should then be replaced by some other form of circuit interrupter in which the time element is reduced to a minimum.

Fuses are generally rated at about 80 percent of the lowest fusing current; that is, about 80 percent of the current at the point *C* in Figure 91A. This is in accordance with the requirements of the Rules of the National Board of Fire Underwriters. A fuse is expected to carry a current equal to its rating for an indefinite time, but it should blow in a few seconds if the current is increased to 25 percent above normal; for excessive currents, it should blow in a much shorter time.

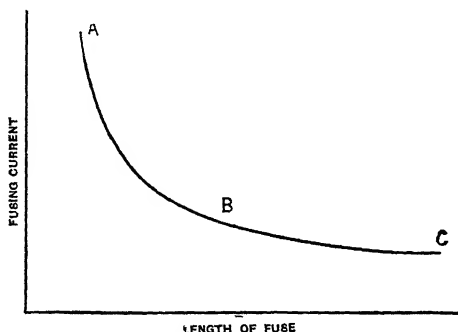


Fig. 91B. Relation of Fusing Current to Length of Fuse.

The effect of conduction is shown by the relation between length of fuse and fusing current, contacts and radiating effects being constant. This relation is represented in Figure 91B. For lengths between *A* and *B*, the fusing current rises rapidly for the shorter fuses, due to the heat being more readily conducted back to the terminals; whereas, as the fuse is lengthened, the heat from the central portion is not thus dissipated, and a lower fusing current results. After a certain length is reached (point *B*, Figure 91B) the fusing current is practically constant for increasing lengths. Fuses should always be rated for lengths corre-

sponding to the portion,  $BC$ , of the curve. The shorter lengths give unreliable values of fusing current, depending largely on the size and shape of the fuse block terminal.

Fixed conditions as to length of fuse, size and shape of terminals, and protection from air currents materially improve the uniformity of results obtained and consequently the reliability of the fuse.

The first two conditions are met by the ordinary fuse link, and the third one by using a covered fuse block. The Edison plug cut-out meets all three conditions.

Another type is the "inclosed" fuse, in which the fuse is placed in some oxidizing material which fills more or less of the inclosing tube. On melting, the fuse is changed to a non-conducting oxide and the arc is suppressed. In some forms a vent is provided and the arc blown out by the expanding gases, while in others the fuse is closely surrounded and a choking action results.

The "inclosed" fuse has the additional advantage that a fuse closely surrounded with solid material has an increased capacity for heat. It thus requires a little longer to reach the fusing point and momentarily excess currents, which produce no excessive thermal effects, do not cause the fuse to blow.

**Data.** Using a given size of fuse wire, and the same fuse block, make tests as follows:

1. With a given length between terminals, pass through the fuse a current equal to about three-fourths of its rated capacity and continue this until the maximum temperature is reached. Repeat the operation at a slightly increased current. Continue the operation until the fuse blows.

2. Make tests similar to test (1) for various lengths of the same fuse.

3. Make tests similar to tests (1) and (2), using various sizes of fuse wire.

4. Using a given size and length of fuse wire, apply the rated current for three minutes. Then raise the current immediately,

to the desired value and observe the time elapsing before the fuse blows. Make similar tests for various other fusing currents.

5. Make tests similar to (4) for various sizes of fuse wire.

**Caution.** It may be found advisable to use different fuse blocks for various sizes of fuse wire, but the same fuse block should be used for all the tests on any one size.

**Suggestions.** Fuse links, fuse plugs, and other special forms of fuses have a given length and, hence, tests (1), (2), and (3) are not applicable. Tests (4) and (5) may be made, however, and other tests may suggest themselves to the experimenter.

If "inclosed" fuses are tested, investigate thoroughly the manner in which they are built up. If any riveted or soldered joints are present, measure their resistances by the fall of potential method, using a milli-voltmeter.

**Curves.** Plot curves showing the variation of fusing current with length of fuse. Plot curves showing the time required for the fuse to blow with a given fusing current. Use fusing current as ordinates in both cases.

## **No. 92. TESTS OF DIRECT CURRENT CIRCUIT BREAKERS.**

**References.** Crocker, Vol. 1, p. 412; Jackson's "Alternating Currents," p. 135; Abbott, p. 120; Crocker, Vol. 2, p. 389; Jackson's "Electricity and Magnetism," p. 398; Parham and Shedd, p. 518.

**Object.** To study the construction and action of circuit breakers.

**Discussion.** A circuit breaker is an automatic switch which may be adjusted to open the circuit in which it is placed at predetermined values of current, pressure, or watts in the circuit. The most common form is the one which interrupts its circuit at a definite value of current, and it is used in place of a

fuse. The circuit breaker has an advantage here, in that it may readily and quickly be closed on "going out." There is no long time element in its action, as in the case of a simple fuse, and this is of great value on circuits subject to violent short-circuits.

A circuit breaker of this type consists essentially of a switch held closed against a spring by means of a trigger which is operated by a blow from the plunger of a solenoid connected in series with the load. The mechanism is usually adjustable over a range of from 75 to 150 percent of its rating, and the adjustment is generally effected by means of a small spring or weight attached to the plunger of the solenoid.

Circuit breakers are generally connected to lines having loads of considerable self-inductance and an interruption of such a circuit is always accompanied by destructive arcing unless preventive measures are taken. To this end the circuit breaker is often provided with auxiliary carbon contacts. When the catch is released, the main switch jaws are opened but the circuit remains closed through the carbon contacts for some time thereafter, and the energy of self-induction is given time to die down before a complete rupture occurs.

Another form of circuit breaker is provided with a magnetic blow out. By this arrangement, the break occurs in a strong magnetic field and the interaction of this field and the current blows out the arc.

Circuit breakers of the above class are almost universally used in installations involving compound generators. The electric railway is an example of this class of installation. Circuit breakers are placed in the power house to protect the individual machines and the feeders, and are installed on the cars to protect the motors.

Aside from the above class, there are underload circuit breakers, which open at a predetermined minimum of current; potential circuit breakers, which operate at a definite voltage, or at no voltage on the line; reverse current circuit breakers, used in connection with series wound boosters, to prevent the latter from run-

ning in a reversed direction should they be accidentally overpowered and become motors; and circuit breakers with reverse current relays, used in connection with alternating currents, which operate when power comes in over a line in a direction not intended. Any of these types may be provided with a timing device which can be set so that the circuit is not opened until a definite interval after the emergency has occurred. The time element circuit breaker is used extensively in connection with large transmission systems. A bad short circuit on a comparatively unimportant branch might throw a large number of circuit breakers on the system. To avoid this, the time element is made least in these circuits and is increased in the breakers that are nearer the generating station. As an example, a single consumer might have a circuit breaker that operated practically instantaneously, the substation, a breaker that opened after a lapse of one second, and the central station, one that acted after a period of two seconds.

**Data.** Using a circuit breaker of the overload current type, calibrate it over its entire range of adjustment, using an ammeter to indicate the operating current. Set the circuit breaker for definite currents, as 60, 70, 80, etc., as indicated by its scale.

Having made an adjustment, note in a general way the time between the closing of the switch controlling the load and the opening of the circuit breaker. Make analogous tests on at least one other type of circuit breaker.

**Curve.** Plot a calibration curve from the above data.

**Explain.** The operation of the circuit breakers tested, using sketches of the working parts.

### No. 93. STUDY OF CONSTANT PRESSURE ARC LAMPS.

**References.** Crocker, Vol. 2, p. 336; Slingo and Brooker, p. 600; Jackson's "Electricity and Magnetism," p. 273; Trade Bulletins.

**Object.** To obtain a knowledge of the general principles of arc lamp mechanisms and to experimentally study the action of one or more lamps designed to operate on a constant pressure circuit.

**Theory and Method.** A complete study of an arc lamp would involve investigations concerning the arc itself, tests of arc carbons, etc. Such investigations belong properly to research work and photometry and are beyond the scope of the present experiment.

When direct current arc lamps are operated upon a constant pressure circuit, it is almost invariably a 110 volt or a 220 volt circuit used for incandescent lighting.

The open arc requires a pressure of about 45 volts and two such lamps are operated in series on a 110 volt circuit, a resistance being placed in series with them. This resistance is not only necessary to take care of the excess pressure and prevent short circuits, but also to produce good regulation, as the resistance of the arc varies inversely with the current. Inclosed lamps are now commonly used upon constant pressure circuits and are designed to be placed directly across the 110 or 220 volt mains, a small regulating resistance being placed in series with each lamp. The current taken by constant pressure open arcs is generally about 12 amperes. Inclosed arcs take from 2 to 6 amperes on constant pressure circuits, depending upon the wattage and terminal pressure.

Arc lamps are generally rated commercially according to current, terminal pressure, and watts supplied, and not as to candle power. The lamp mechanism has to perform the following general functions:

1. To strike the arc; first bringing the carbons together if separated.
2. To bring the carbons together as they are consumed.
3. To maintain the power consumption at the arc constant.
4. When the current is cut off, to leave the lamp in condition to be placed in operation again.

**Data.** Examine one or more types of direct current constant pressure lamps, both open and inclosed arc, and make diagrams of the windings and connections. Operate the lamps at normal terminal pressure, and take readings of the current and also the pressure at the arc. Vary the terminal pressure from 25 percent below normal to 25 percent above normal and take a series of readings of current, terminal pressure, and pressure at the arc. Note the action of the arc and that of the lamp mechanism throughout the experiment.

**Explain.** The action of the mechanism of each lamp tested. Show by an example how a resistance in series will aid the regulation of an arc lamp operated on a constant pressure circuit.

#### No. 94. STUDY OF CONSTANT CURRENT ARC LAMPS.

**References.** Crocker, Vol. 2, p. 336; Slingo and Brooker, p. 600; Jackson's "Electricity and Magnetism," p. 273; Trade Bulletins.

**Object.** To obtain a knowledge of the general principles of arc lamp mechanisms and to experimentally study the action of one or more lamps designed to operate on a constant current circuit.

**Theory and Method.** The direct constant current system is used for street arc lighting. Open arcs, taking 50 volts per lamp with the current constant at 6.6 or 9.6 amperes, have been largely used. The tendency at present is to use 6 ampere inclosed arcs supplied either from direct or alternating circuits, the pressure being about 75 volts at the lamp terminals and the power supplied about 450 watts.

The general characteristics of the arc and mechanisms employed are similar to those of constant pressure lamps. Some features of the mechanism are different because of the difference in the two systems. A short-circuiting mechanism is always pro-



vided, which cuts the lamp out of circuit if it does not operate properly. This is necessary in order to insure the proper working of the remaining lamps of the circuit. In double carbon open arc lamps, a change-over mechanism brings the second pair of carbons into action when the first pair has burned away.

**Data.** Examine several types of direct constant current arc lamps, both open and inclosed, and make diagrams of the windings and connections. Run the lamp on a constant current circuit and study the action of the mechanism. Test the regulation of the lamp by taking a series of readings of terminal pressure, current, and volts at the arc. In testing an open arc lamp these readings should be taken at intervals of 10 or 15 seconds over a period of 5 minutes or more. In the test of an inclosed arc, the readings may be taken at less frequent intervals and over a larger period of time. Note the action of the arc and that of the lamp mechanism throughout the experiment. If practicable, vary the current from 25 percent below normal to 25 percent above normal and take a series of readings of current, terminal pressure, and pressure at the arc.

**Curves.** Plot readings of terminal pressure, current, and pressure at the arc, using time as abscissas.

**Explain.** The action of the mechanism of each lamp tested.

#### No. 95. TEST OF A TRACTIVE ELECTRO-MAGNET.

**References.** E. R. Carichoff, *Elec. World*, Vol. 23, 1894, pp. 113 and 212; C. T. Hutchinson, *Elec. World*, Vol. 23, 1894, p. 242; W. E. Goldsborough, *Elec. World and Eng.*, Vol. 36, 1900, p. 125; E. B. Clark, *Am. Elec.*, Vol. 12, 1900, p. 558; Lamar Lyndon, *Elec. World and Eng.*, Vol. 36, 1900, p. 422; Thompson's "Lectures," p. 98.

**Object.** To investigate the characteristics of tractive electro-magnets.

**Theory and Method.** Tractive electro-magnets are used in so many ways that no attempt will be made to enumerate the applications nor the forms best suited for any specific duty.

Suppose the armature of an electro-magnet is at a distance from the poles and that a current is supplied to the exciting coil. The number of lines of force set up may be calculated by the laws of the magnetic circuit, but the degree of accuracy depends largely on the form of this circuit. Suppose that the magnetic circuit is of such a form that the number of lines of force entering the armature from one pole of the magnet is evenly distributed and that the density is, say  $\mathfrak{B}_1$  and that the number leaving the armature for the other pole of the magnet is also evenly distributed and of density  $\mathfrak{B}_2$ . Let the areas of magnetization of this armature be  $A_1$  and  $A_2$ . Then the forces of attraction, in dynes,  $F_1$  and  $F_2$ , will be:

$$F_1 = \frac{\mathfrak{B}_1^2 A_1}{8\pi}, \quad F_2 = \frac{\mathfrak{B}_2^2 A_2}{8\pi}.$$

If the densities  $\mathfrak{B}_1$  and  $\mathfrak{B}_2$  are not constant over the surfaces,

$$F_1 = \int \frac{\mathfrak{B}_1^2 dA_1}{8\pi}, \quad F_2 = \int \frac{\mathfrak{B}_2^2 dA_2}{8\pi}.$$

If  $F_1$  and  $F_2$  are parallel and in the same direction, the total attraction will be their arithmetical sum; if not, it will be their vector sum.

As the armature moves toward the magnet the number of lines of force increases and the resultant attraction increases. This is greatest when the armature has reached the limit of its travel. As the number of lines of force increases a counter pressure is set up in the exciting coil and the current decreases. After the armature reaches the limit of its travel, there will no longer be a change going on in the induction, due to a change in reluctance, and the current will rise to its normal value,

$$I = \frac{E}{R},$$

along the curve of a logarithmic spiral; and the flux will also rise to its maximum value.

If the excitation be left on, and the armature be pulled away, the decrease in flux will set up a pressure in the direction of the excitation and produce a momentary increase in current.

The total work done upon the armature while it is being attracted is equal to the mean pull multiplied by the distance of travel, and is represented by the equation

$$W = F_m d,$$

where  $F_m$  is the mean pull, and  $d$  the distance.

$F_m$  may not be the arithmetical mean.

Unless restrained, the armature will move with an accelerating velocity and some of this work will be transformed into kinetic energy which will be dissipated at the instant of impact, in the form of heat. In this case,

$$F_m d = Fd + \frac{Mv^2}{2},$$

where  $F$  is the initial pull,  $M$  the mass of the armature and  $v$  the velocity just before it is stopped.

If the armature be pulled away to the original distance, work  $F_m d$  must be done against the magnet. This is dissipated in the iron of the magnet core and in the armature, in the form of hysteresis and eddy currents, and in the exciting circuit in the form of an induced current.

Where the magnet is used merely to lift a dead weight, the useful work, for a given excitation, is equal to the initial pull into the distance,  $Fd$ . It has been shown by Carichoff that, neglecting magnetic leakage, this work is a maximum when the ratio of the rate of change of the flux in iron to the rate of change of the magnetizing force producing it, is equal to the permeance of the air gap. Another way of expressing this condition is to say that the tangent to the magnetization curve at the point at which the iron is being worked, should be parallel to the magnetization curve of the air gap drawn to the same scale; or,

$$\frac{d\phi}{d\mathcal{F}} = \frac{\phi}{\mathcal{F}_a},$$

where  $\phi$  is the flux,  $\mathcal{F}$  the magneto-motive force necessary to produce it in the iron alone, and  $\mathcal{F}_a$  the magneto-motive force necessary to produce it in the air alone.

If the magnet is used, say, to oscillate a pendulum, the useful work will be  $F_m d$ .

If used to actuate a magnetic hammer, the attraction being in the direction of the blow, the useful work will be,

$$\frac{Mv^2}{2}.$$

In either of the two latter cases, the useful work will be a maximum, for a given excitation, when the armature is placed

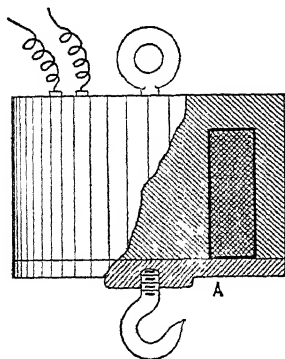


Fig. 95A. Shop Form of Portative Magnet.

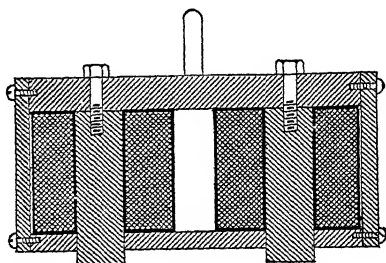


Fig. 95B. Rolling Mill Form of Portative Magnet (end view).

at the greatest initial distance from the magnet at which its friction of rest will be overcome.

Figure 95A shows a form of lifting, or portative magnet, often used in shops. This magnet is suspended from a crane and is used for lifting iron instead of the usual chain and hook. In testing the lifting power of such a magnet, it may be provided with an armature  $A$  which should be regarded as a part of the load. Figures 95B and 95C illustrate a form of portative magnet often used for lifting large plates in rolling mills. The poles in this form are arranged so that adjacent poles are unlike. The side

and bottom protective plates are of brass. This form is said to possess an advantage in that a large flexible plate is less likely to peel off as it is lifted.

**Data.** Using various excitations, test the lifting power of a portative magnet by adding load to the armature until it is released. The armature should be blocked so that it will not fall far. Take readings of exciting current, voltage across the excit-

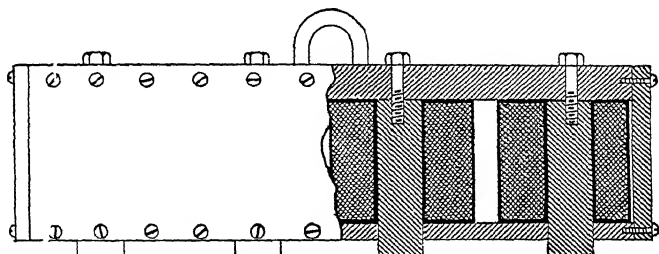


Fig. 95C Rolling Mill Form of Portative Magnet (side view).

ing coil and releasing weight, including the weight of the armature. Weigh the magnet and obtain the number of turns on the exciting coil.

Test a magnet, designed for lifting its armature through a distance, for the armature position for maximum work; *i. e.*, placing the armature at fixed distances, determine the maximum weight, including the weight on the armature, that the magnet will lift. Do this for a number of different excitations. Take readings of exciting current, volts, total weight lifted and of air gap. Weigh the magnet alone and obtain the number of turns on the exciting coil.

**Calculate.** In the first magnet, the maximum number of pounds lifted per watt of excitation and also the maximum number of pounds lifted per pound of magnet, for each excitation.

Calculate, in the second magnet, the maximum work in foot pounds, based on initial pull, for each position and for each excitation. Calculate the watts for each maximum lift.

**Curves.** For the first magnet, plot curves of maximum load, watts, watts per pound of load and load per pound of magnet, using exciting current as abscissas.

For the second magnet, plot curves of work, watts, watts per pound of load and load per pound of magnet for each excitation, using lengths of air gap as abscissas. Using exciting current as abscissas, plot curves of maximum work, minimum watts per foot pound of work and minimum pounds of magnet per foot pound of work.

**Suggestion.** The most accurate means possible should be used for measuring the air gap. In interpreting the results of any of the above tests, it should be remembered that temperature may limit the operation of the magnet to a lower working efficiency than a short test would indicate.

**Questions.** Two armatures are provided for an electro-magnet. They are of the same size and shape. One is of cast steel and one of cast iron. On which will the greater pull be exerted, the air gap and the exciting current being the same?

Would you expect the difference to be great in a well designed magnet?

#### No. 96. TEST OF A STORAGE CELL.

**References.** Lyndon, p. 177; Treadwell, pp. 109 and 221; Crocker, Vol. I, p. 364; W. W. Griscom, *Transactions A. I. E. E.*, Vol. II, 1894, p. 302.

**Object.** To test the efficiency of a storage cell and to study its general action under conditions of charging and discharging.

**Theory and Method.** Storage cells are so directly related to dynamo machinery in commercial applications that some general tests of them are advisable in connection with a dynamo laboratory course. A complete study of their theory and operation falls within the province of electro-chemistry.

Lead cells employing oxides or chlorides have been most generally used, although other types, such as the iron-nickel element,

have been introduced. In a lead cell, the total e. m. f. is about 2 volts, varying from 1.8 volts to 2.4 volts, depending upon the type of cell and the conditions of charge, etc. The ampere-hour capacity depends upon the actual area of lead surface in electrical contact with the active material. The active material is the spongy lead in the negative and lead peroxide in the positive when fully charged, and when discharged it is the above materials changed into the "reversible" lead sulphate.

In general, the rating is such that normal full load current will completely charge the cell in 8 hours, starting with the cell in a discharged condition; and the rated maximum current is that which will completely charge the cell in 5 hours under similar conditions. The relations hold for both charging and discharging currents, although they are greatly exceeded in some of the more recent cells which have been designed for special service.

If a new cell is tested, care should be taken that the electrolyte has the correct specific gravity and a high degree of purity. Sulphuric acid with a specific gravity of about 1.2 is most generally used. In preparing the electrolyte, the acid should be poured into the water and not the water into the acid. A new cell should be charged and discharged several times before an efficiency test is made.

There are two general tests which should be applied to storage cells; the efficiency test, by means of charge and discharge runs; and a capacity test, to determine the proper rating of the cell.

In making an efficiency test, the principal data to be obtained are the impressed pressure, current, and time; both for charge and discharge. Other desirable data are the open circuit e. m. f. and the specific gravity of the electrolyte, taken at frequent intervals during charge and discharge.

The e. m. f. of the cell gradually rises as it becomes charged; varying from about 1.8 volts when discharged to about 2.4 volts when fully charged. The specific gravity also increases with the charge, varying from about 1.18 at discharge to about 1.23 when the cell is fully charged.

The e. m. f. falls off gradually until the cell is discharged down to the lowest desirable point, when the pressure is about 1.8 volts. If the discharge is continued beyond this point the pressure falls off rapidly.

The impressed pressure is the e. m. f. of the cell plus the internal  $IR$  drop when charging; while on discharging it is equal to the e.m.f. of the cell minus the internal resistance drop.

The ratio

$$\frac{\text{ampere-hours discharge}}{\text{ampere-hours charge}}$$

is the ampere-hour efficiency and is generally termed the "current" efficiency of the cell.

The energy efficiency must show the relation between the energy delivered by, and the energy supplied to, the cell. This is shown by the formula

$$\eta = \frac{\text{watt-hours discharge}}{\text{watt-hours charge}},$$

and is sometimes called the "watt" efficiency of the cell.

A test of the capacity or proper rating of a cell depends upon the conditions under which it is to operate. For given conditions, the proper rating of a cell would be indicated by the point beyond which it would not pay to continue charging. If both charging and discharging currents are given, the proper rating is determined by making a series of efficiency tests covering different periods of time of charge. If such data are not given, the tests should cover various charging and discharging currents as well. These tests of capacity should take into consideration any tendency toward buckling, sulphating or disintegration.

**Data.** Select one or more cells which have been in use for some time. If such are not at hand, set up the new cells according to the manufacturer's specifications, and charge and discharge them several times before making the efficiency tests.



Charge the cells at constant current, taking readings of terminal pressure, current, and specific gravity at half hour intervals. Discharge the cells under similar conditions. If no specified rate of charge and discharge is given, adjust the charging current so that the charge will be complete in 8 hours. The discharge current should be the same as the charging current unless otherwise specified. The charge should be begun at an open circuit voltage of about 1.8 and a specific gravity of about 1.18 and continued until the cell voltage is about 2.4. The cells should be discharged to the original open circuit pressure. Note should be made of the action of the cell in general.

**Calculate.** The "current" and "watt" efficiencies of the cells.

**Curves.** Plot curves showing the variation of terminal pressures, current, and specific gravity of the cells with charge and discharge, using time as abscissas.



## APPENDIX A.

### SHOP TESTS.

In the commercial testing of direct current dynamo machinery, the following points should be considered:

1. Mechanical strength.
2. Temperature.
3. Commutation.
4. Regulation.
5. Efficiency.

**Mechanical Strength.** Dynamo design is now so well understood that but little trouble is experienced by the failure of a machine as a mechanical structure. Numerous accidents occur, however, due to defective parts or to faulty assembling of these parts. The fact that a design is mechanically correct does not speak for its execution and too much stress cannot be laid on the testing and inspection of a machine, mechanically. Many serious accidents follow from imperfections so slight as to escape attention or to seem trivial. A thorough scrutiny is therefore imperative. Familiarity with the particular make of machine under test is a great help, but close observation and the application of "common sense" often find defects that experience alone may overlook.

No rules will be laid down for the entire mechanical inspection, further than those stated in other parts of these instructions. In general, it should be seen that bolts and nuts are tight, that no parts are assembled in a manner likely to work loose or to rattle, that the alignment is good, that such moving parts as brush holders and brush holder rigs turn freely and that leads, especially those of shunt motor fields, be protected from injury. Special attention should be given to vibration during operation, as this is a source of endless trouble. If the machine have rotating

parts of high peripheral velocity, a test above speed should be made. A motor field circuit may be accidentally opened, or the governor of a prime mover may refuse to act at a critical moment, and the machine should be able to stand acceleration while the attendant is opening a switch or spinning a valve to its seat. In cases where a "runaway" is at all probable, a machine should successfully withstand an increase in speed of from fifty to seventy-five percent.

Humming of the armature and screeching of the brushes, while not necessarily injurious, should be regarded as serious defects; customers will not tolerate noise.

Insulation is a mechanical and a chemical rather than an electrical problem. Megohms are of little value in determining the life of insulation and in the present state of the art about the only test of value for a completed machine is the high voltage or "puncture" test.

**Temperature.** Temperature is the greatest factor in the determination of the life of dynamo machines. Cotton insulation is used almost universally. It is inflammable and its scorching point determines the temperature limit. In the American Institute Standardization Report\* this limit is taken at 50° C. above a room temperature of 25° C., because it has been proved by years of experience that this rise is safe. A machine may be operated somewhat above this limit without any immediate injury, but if the excessive temperature is maintained day after day the insulation is liable to fail, due to a gradual carbonization of the cotton, resulting in a general short circuit. Again, excessive temperature causes an undue increase in the losses of molecular friction, *aging*, as it is called.

A purely mechanical effect is the weakening of a structure due to the frequent expansion and contraction of its parts. Intermittent heating and cooling may weaken a commutator, loosen a bolt, or chafe insulation. A hot-box may result from bad alignment, grit, or unsymmetrical magnetic pull.

\* Appendix B.

Except scorching of the insulation, all of the above defects may, by proper design and careful execution, be prevented from becoming serious even at a higher temperature than standard. The Institute limit for commutators is fixed at  $55^{\circ}$  C. rise, largely because of the conduction of heat from the commutator to the armature conductors. The introduction of a cheap, fire-proof insulation would effect a great stride in the weight-efficiency of dynamo machines.

Experiment 65 treats of the temperature test.

**Commutation.** Commutation is a vital factor in the choice of a dynamo or motor. Without good commutation, the expense of maintenance becomes excessive, for the commutator will require frequent truing and, finally, complete renewal. Brushes will be used up at an alarming rate, and excessive heating goes hand in hand with excessive sparking. Conduction of heat from the commutator may burn out the armature or the latter may be short-circuited by the commutator "spilling over."

In the early history of the dynamo, the laws of commutation were not understood, and the best machine built was one in which sparkless operation could be obtained only by shifting the brushes, to accommodate the load. This sufficed at one time but present practice requires that standard generators operate on loads varying from zero to twenty-five percent overload and standard motors to fifty percent overload, without shifting the brushes.

Experiment 4 gives instructions for the setting of brushes, and Experiment 48, for conducting a sparking test.

**Regulation.** Good inherent regulation is a refinement of modern engineering. It was made necessary by improvement in receiving devices, such as high efficiency incandescent lamps; by the demand for constant speed motors; and by the centralization of power supply, requiring the operation of large units in parallel.

Poor regulation is always noticed by power consumers, and it is to the interests of manufacturers and station men alike to eliminate sources of public complaint.

Experiments 27, 28, 29, 30, 31, 35, 37, 38, 39, 40, 56, 59, 61, 62, 63, 64, 83, 87, and 88 treat directly of this subject and many of the other experiments are intimately related to it.

**Efficiency.** Having built a machine that will not fly to pieces, will not burn up, will not destroy its commutator, and that will regulate to suit the exacting conditions of service, the next step is to make it do all these things with the least possible loss of power, consistent with reasonable first cost.

Experiments 66, 67, 68, 72, 73, 74, 75, 76, 77, 87, and 88 deal directly with efficiency, and others are closely related to the subject.

**Forms.** The following Shop Test form is convenient for use in the testing of generators or motors and for filing away the data of a test in systematic order. It is suitable for a consulting engineer or for a manufacturer; but in the case of the latter, it would be wise to use separate forms for generators and motors and to cut out as many items as the particular system of filing the records will permit. The question of bulk is important where a large number of records are kept in a fire-proof vault, and is a matter often overlooked.

This form includes everything that is necessary in shop testing of standard machines. It embodies the best features that could be found in the similar forms of a dozen manufacturing companies.

The Standardization Report of the American Institute of Electrical Engineers,\* covering "Rise of Temperature" and "Over-Load Capacities," should be especially consulted with reference to this form.

\* Appendix B.

## SHOP TEST.

Make .....  
 Date .....  
 For .....  
 Type .....  
 { Motor  
 { Generator  
 { Belted  
 { Direct Connected  
 Poles .....  
 Finish .....  
 { H. P.  
 { K. W.  
 Volts .....  
 Amperes .....  
 No Load R. P. M.  
 Full Load R. P. M.  
 Series, Shunt, Cumulative Compound, Differential Compound.  
 Machine No. .... Armature No. .... Frame No. .... Field Coil No. ....  
 Size of G. S. Shunt .....  
 Brushes ..... Size ..... No. per Stud .....  
 No. of Studs ..... Type of Brush Holders .....  
 Pulley ..... Diameter ..... Face ..... Bore .....  
 Rotation { Right Hand  
 { Left Hand  
 Connections as per Diagram No. ....

## SHOP TEST (Continued).

[illegible]

## REGULATION COLD.

[illegible]

## TEMPERATURE RUN.

[illegible]







## SHOP TEST (Continued).

## SPARKING TEST.

## A. BRUSHES NEUTRAL.

Absolutely Sparkless No Load to . . . .	Amperes, R. H. Rotation.
Practically Sparkless No Load to . . .	Amperes, R. H. Rotation.
Absolutely Sparkless No Load to . . .	Amperes, L. H. Rotation.
Practically Sparkless No Load to . . . .	Amperes, L. H. Rotation.

## B. BRUSHES AT BEST LEAD....." AT MARK ( . . . °).

Absolutely Sparkless No Load to . . . . Amperes.

Practically Sparkless No Load to . . . . Amperes.

. . . . . Rotation.  
..... Rotation.

## INSULATION TEST.

Withstood for One Minute . . . .	Volts between Windings and Frame.
Withstood for One Minute. . . .	Volts between Shunt and Series.
Withstood for One Minute . . . .	Volts between . . . .
Withstood for One Minute . . . .	Volts between . . . .
Shape of Wave Form . . . .	.....
Insulation Resistance.....	Megohms between Windings and Frame.
Insulation Resistance... .	Megohms between Shunt and Series.
Insulation Resistance . . . .	Megohms between . . . .
Insulation Resistance . . . .	Megohms between.....



The following order of procedure has been found convenient in carrying out a commercial test.

1. Resistance of windings, cold.
2. Mechanical inspection.
3. Setting of brushes (test by throwing on and off load).
4. Regulation, cold.
5. Heat run, mechanical inspection, drop on spools.
6. Final temperatures.
7. Sparking test, hot (readjusting brushes if necessary).
8. Regulation, hot.
9. Resistance of windings, hot.
10. Insulation resistance.
11. Puncture test.
12. Final mechanical inspection.

In manufacturing establishments, efficiency tests are seldom made on standard machines except when an unusually close guarantee is required. Thorough tests are always made, however, on the first machines of a new size, which it is intended to standardize, and on all special machines on which an efficiency is guaranteed. The purchaser should test all machines for efficiency.

The two following forms are for efficiency tests, one for a stray power test and one for a brake test. If used independently of the general form, they should have similar headings, so that the machine may be identified.

## STRAY POWER TEST.

		WATTS.					
		$\frac{1}{4}$ Load.	$\frac{1}{2}$ Load.	$\frac{3}{4}$ Load.	Load.	$\frac{1}{2}$ Load.	$\frac{1}{4}$ Load.
Brush Drop, Volts.	Brush, $I^2R$ Loss.						
Armature Res, Ohms.	Armature, $I^2R$ Loss.						
Series Coils, "	Series, "						
G. S. Shunt, "	G. S. Shunt, "						
Connections, "	Connections, "						
Shunt Coils, "	Shunt, "						
Shunt Rheostat, "	Rheostat, "						
"	"						
"	"						
"	"						
Total, $I^2R$ Loss.							

## STRAY POWER TEST (Concluded).

	WATTS.				
	$\frac{1}{2}$ Load.	$\frac{1}{3}$ Load.	$\frac{2}{3}$ Load.	$\frac{3}{4}$ Load.	$\frac{1}{2}$ Load.
Hysteresis Loss.					
Eddy Current Loss.					
Bearing, Friction, and Windage Loss.					
Brush Friction Loss.					
Loss.					
Loss.					
Total Stray Power.					
Total Losses.					
Output.					
Intake.					
Commercial Efficiency (Percent).					

## EFFICIENCY BY BRAKE TEST (HOT).

Load.	R. P. M.	Volts	Amperes.	E. H. P.	Pounds Pull.	Torque Lb. Ft.	Ft. Lbs. per Minute.	B. H. P.	Efficiency
0	1000	100	10	10	10	10	10	10	10
$\frac{1}{4}$	1000	100	10	10	10	10	10	10	10
$\frac{1}{2}$	1000	100	10	10	10	10	10	10	10
$\frac{3}{4}$	1000	100	10	10	10	10	10	10	10
1	1000	100	10	10	10	10	10	10	10
$1\frac{1}{4}$	1000	100	10	10	10	10	10	10	10
$1\frac{1}{2}$	1000	100	10	10	10	10	10	10	10
0	1000	100	10	10	10	10	10	10	10



**Special Commercial Tests.** In factory testing, it is a great economy to shorten the length of a temperature run; for by this means the output of a testing department for a given expenditure of labor and fuel is increased. The American Institute Report\* Art. 29, permits a shortening of the time, providing the machine is overloaded in current and voltage so as to accelerate the rate of temperature rise. It requires that the load be reduced to normal and held there until temperatures become constant before taking final readings.

Manufacturers take advantage of this, and many of them have established standard runs called "compromise runs" by means of which great economy is effected. These runs are based on ingenious combinations of overload in field current, armature at rest, and of excessive voltage and current with the armature under load, and are perfectly satisfactory for standard sizes made in quantity. They are not to be recommended for the sizes that are seldom built, nor are they to be recommended as acceptance tests. The regular run is insufficient to detect such weaknesses as require days or perhaps weeks at working temperature to develop and it is perfectly possible for a machine to pass an abbreviated run when it would not be passed on a run made under normal conditions; for example, a hot box might develop on a five hour normal run and not on a half-hour overload run. Inasmuch as factory practice varies considerably no outline will be given for a special run; but it is recommended that where conditions warrant its introduction, a thorough comparison of results with those by the standard method be made for each size and type of machine, before making a change. The special run will naturally vary with the general design of the product.

### Special Comments.

The following points gleaned from experience, are inserted, not that they are deemed the most important things to be observed

\* Appendix B.

in testing, but because they apply particularly to the shop, and would be likely to be overlooked by the purely technical graduate.

Read thoroughly the matter under the headings "Preliminary" and "Instruments" at the beginning of the book.

Unless *absolutely necessary*, never run a motor separately excited. A circuit breaker cannot be relied upon to take care of a motor if the field excitation fails.

Before starting a motor be sure that the peripheral speed of the pulley is going to be safe; 5,500 feet per minute is the maximum allowable.

Before starting a motor, always see that the shunt field is excited, by trying the magnetism with a piece of iron.

In connecting up a motor use a circuit breaker and an automatic starting-box with field release. Anticipate possible emergencies and decide on the course of action. *Take every reasonable precaution to avoid shutting down the shop or even a part of it* by the throwing of breakers on important feeders.

In case a compound machine is used as a motor for driving a generator under test, cut out the series winding.

Never start a machine under test without first giving it a mechanical inspection. Be sure that rotating parts are clear, and that bolts and nuts are tight; then accelerate slowly, carefully watching for mistakes in the alignment of pulleys and for excessive vibration.

Never start a motor or generator, *no matter how confident you may feel*, without first going over the connections.

Before starting a machine see that the oil rings *dip into and carry oil*. They should begin to turn not later than quarter speed.

It is economical of *power* in most cases to "pump back" when a machine is put on a temperature run. One of the opposition methods, Experiments 73, 74, 75, 76 and 77, may be used. It is not generally economical of space, of time, or of auxiliary test machines to use these methods. This is especially true of small machines.

Look out for leaky bearings before starting, during the run and after the run. If the rings throw oil when the latter is at normal level, the oiling device should be considered defective.

Whenever sanding brushes or commutator, be sure that the oil wells are closed.

In sanding or grinding a commutator, do not hold sandpaper or stone in the hand; use an appropriate holder.

*Look for mechanical defects before the run, during the run, and after the run.*

Air gaps are conveniently measured with a graduated metal wedge. Two tests are required; one to see if the armature is centered and one to see if the bore is circular. In the first test, a point on the armature should be chosen, and the gap measured at this point for different angular positions. In the second, the armature is allowed to remain stationary and the gap is measured at different points on the circumference. This test should be applied at each end of the armature. There should be a definite shop practice in measuring air gaps; otherwise, it should be stated whether they are measured over band wires or over armature core.

In making "cold" resistance measurements, the temperature of the part measured should be taken by thermometer in addition to the room temperature.

In the measurement of room temperature, care should be taken to observe the Institute instructions. Even then the indication of a single thermometer should not be taken as the room temperature, but its reading should be checked by thermometers placed at different points around the machine. In case of a large machine it may be necessary to average the readings of four or more thermometers.

*Great care should be taken in the placing of thermometers on a machine. A shop standard should be established and any variation therefrom recorded by means of an accurate description or by a sketch.*

A temperature likely to be neglected is that of the *G. S. Shunt*. This should be taken with the shunt wrapped and placed so as to

imitate as nearly as possible the conditions under which it will be fixed when the machine is installed.

Be sure a machine has reached *maximum temperature* before calling a run off. There is often great temptation on the part of a tester, when rushed, to shorten a run.

After the run is off be sure *maximum readings* of all machine thermometers are recorded. Remember that the last degree or two of rise is slow. Reduce all observed temperature rises to a room temperature of 25° C. before the report is considered complete.

*All overload observations should be made with the machine at full load temperature at the start.*

If the brushes of a machine glow or spark, particular attention should be paid to inspection of brush span, to symmetry of position of brush studs, and to the thickness of pole tips. If nothing unusual is found, the electrical pressure of each pair of studs should be measured while the brushes on the other studs are off the commutator. This will prove whether or not the armature is electrically centered. In the case of a motor the machine should be driven as a generator for this test. This test is of no use when cross-connected or equalized armature windings are used, but in this case a careful determination of the equalizer connector temperature is of value. Magnetic exploration curves of the air gap flux are also valuable in the detection of the causes of sparking.

After the temperature run the commutator should be carefully inspected. If cut, pitted or blackened, this should be recorded. Any symmetry of distribution of blackened or otherwise defective bars should be investigated and the cause eliminated by a change in the machine. High bars or low bars, hard or soft mica, are serious defects. All commutator bolts should be tried for tightness. Unless the commutator surface has been roughened or blackened by operation under some abnormal condition, it is not advisable to consider turning down in the light of a repair. All commutators should be polished after the final factory test.

After the temperature run the brushes should be examined at the contact surface. Cutting at the toes or heels or pitting are serious defects.

The question of actual leakage coefficient is frequently ignored. When a new machine "falls down" in respect to magnetic flux it is so convenient to attribute the failure to bad iron that the leakage test is not thought of. Not only should thorough tests for leakage coefficients be made on every size of machine, but the difference in leakage of a compound machine when operated under normal conditions and as a shunt machine should be obtained, and a thorough study of the subject made.

All magnetization curves should be taken with the brushes *set neutral*, unless otherwise ordered.

Rated motors should be operated with the brushes set neutral, and, if possible, with a stiff field. The object is to reduce commutation losses.

An armature may hum because it has not been tightly pressed. Humming may also be due to a sharp line of contour, or to a sharp angle in the chamfering, of the pole pieces. This may be stopped by rounding off the corners, or by any method tending to make the flux more nearly uniform in the air gap.

A machine that "falls down" in pressure and has a good margin on sparking may be made to operate perfectly, if the construction permits, by inserting sheet steel plates between the pole pieces and the yoke, thus decreasing the air gap. A more expensive method is to rewind the field. Changing the speed is often permissible.

A machine that sparks may be improved by boring out the frame, by chamfering the poles, by reducing the speed, by changing the kind or the dimensions of the brushes, or by increasing the excitation. Combinations of the above methods are usually used.

The application of equalizer connections to a multiple path armature usually aids commutation.

No change of a permanent or expensive nature should ever be made without first making a thorough test to prove the advisability of the alteration.

In curing any defect in a machine, try the simplest, least expensive expedient first. Do not hack a machine to pieces or add elaborate pieces of workmanship the first thing.

Any machine that requires a change that makes it special has no place in the catalog list of standards.

A chief designer should insist on rating his own machines. Neither salesmen nor manager have any business with the ratings, and no experienced chief will allow interference in this respect.

## APPENDIX B.

### AMERICAN INSTITUTE OF ELECTRICAL ENGINEERS.

#### REPORT OF COMMITTEE ON STANDARDIZATION.\*

##### General Plan.

**Efficiency.** Sections 1 to 24.

I. Commutating Machines,	Sections 7-10
II. Synchronous Machines,	" 11-12
III. Synchronous Commutating Machines,	" 13-16
IV. Rectifying Machines,	" 17-18
V. Stationary Induction Apparatus,	" 19-20
VI. Rotary Induction Apparatus,	" 21-24
VII. Transmission Lines,	" 25

**Rise of Temperature.** Sections 26-35.

**Insulation.** Sections 36-49.

**Regulation.** Sections 50-71.

**Variation and Pulsation.** Sections 72-74.

**Rating.** Sections 75-82.

**Classification of Voltages and Frequencies.** Sections 83-88.

**Overload Capacities.** Sections 89-92.

**Luminous Sources.** Sections 93-98.

- Appendices.**
- I. Efficiency.
  - II. Apparent Efficiency.
  - III. Power Factor and Inductance Factor.
  - IV. Notation.
  - V. Table of Sparking Distances.

##### **Preliminary Definitions:**

A direct current is a unidirectional current.

A continuous current is a steady, or non-pulsating, direct current.

\* Adopted at the Nineteenth Annual Convention at Great Barrington, Mass., June 20, 1902. Reprinted from Vol. XIX of the *Transactions*.

An alternating current is a current of equal half-waves in successively opposite directions.

An oscillating current is a current alternating in direction, and of decreasing amplitude.

Electrical Apparatus will be treated under the following heads:

**I. Commutating Machines**, which comprise a constant magnetic field, a closed-coil armature, and a multi-segmental commutator connected thereto.

Under this head may be classed the following: Continuous-current generators; continuous-current motors; continuous-current boosters; motor-generators; dynamotors; converters and closed-coil arc machines.

A booster is a machine inserted in series in a circuit to change its voltage, and may be driven either by an electric motor, or otherwise. In the former case it is a motor-booster.

A motor-generator is a transforming device consisting of two machines; a motor and a generator, mechanically connected together.

A dynamotor is a transforming device combining both motor and generator acting in one magnetic field, with two armatures, or with an armature having two separate windings.

For converters, see III.

**II. Synchronous Machines**, which comprise a constant magnetic field, and an armature receiving or delivering alternating currents in synchronism with the motion of the machine; *i. e.*, having a frequency equal to the product of the number of pairs of poles and the speed of the machine in revolutions per second.

**III. Synchronous Commutating Machines.** These include: (1) Synchronous converters, commonly called "converters"; *i. e.*, converters from alternating to direct, or from direct to alternating current, and (2) double-current generators; *i. e.*, generators producing both direct and alternating currents.

A converter is a machine employing mechanical momentum in changing electric energy from one form into another.



A converter may be either :

*a.* A direct-current converter, converting from a direct current to a direct current, or

*b.* A synchronous converter, formerly called a rotary converter, converting from an alternating to a direct current, or vice-versa.

Phase converters are converters from an alternating-current system to an alternating-current system of the same frequency but in different phase.

Frequency converters are converters from an alternating-current system of one frequency to an alternating-current system of another frequency, with or without change in the number of phases.

**IV. Rectifying Machines, or Pulsating-Current Generators,** which produce a unidirectional current of periodically varying strength.

**V. Stationary Induction Apparatus, *i. e.*,** stationary apparatus changing electric energy to electric energy through the medium of magnetic energy. These comprise :

*a.* Transformers, or stationary induction apparatus in which the primary and secondary windings are electrically insulated from each other.

*b.* Auto-transformers, also called compensators : *i. e.*, stationary induction apparatus in which part of the primary winding is used as a secondary winding ; or conversely.

*c.* Potential regulators, or stationary induction apparatus having a coil in shunt, and a coil in series with the circuit, so arranged that the ratio of transformation between them is variable at will.

These may be divided into the following types, or combinations thereof :

1. Compensator potential regulators, in which the number of turns of one of the coils is changed.

2. Induction potential-regulators, in which the relative positions of primary and secondary coils is changed.

3. Magneto potential-regulators, in which only the direction of the magnetic flux with respect to the coils is changed.

*d.* Reactors, or Reactance coils, formerly called choking coils;  
*i. e.*, stationary induction apparatus used to produce impedance or phase displacement.

**VI. Rotary Induction Apparatus**, which consist of primary and secondary windings rotating with respect to each other. They comprise:

- a.* Induction motors.
- b.* Induction generators.
- c.* Frequency converters.
- d.* Rotary phase converters.

### Efficiency.

1. The "efficiency" of an apparatus is the ratio of its net power output to its gross power input.\*

2. The efficiency of all apparatus, except such as may be intended for intermittent service, should be either measured at, or reduced to, the temperature which the apparatus assumes under continuous operation at full rated load, referred to a room temperature of 25° C.

With apparatus intended for intermittent service, the efficiency should be determined at the temperature assumed under specified conditions.

3. Electric power should be measured at the terminals of the apparatus.

4. In determining the efficiency of alternating-current apparatus, the electric power should be measured when the current is in phase with the e.m.f., unless otherwise specified, except when a definite phase difference is inherent in the apparatus, as in induction motors, induction generators, frequency converters, etc.

5. Mechanical power in machines should be measured at the pulley, gearing, coupling, etc., thus excluding the loss of power

\* An exception should be noted in the case of storage batteries or apparatus for storing energy in which the efficiency, unless otherwise qualified, should be understood at the ratio of the energy output to the energy intake in a normal cycle.

in said pulley, gearing or coupling, but including the bearing friction and windage. The magnitude of bearing friction and windage may be considered as independent of the load. The loss of power in the belt and the increase of bearing friction due to belt tension, should be excluded. Where, however, a machine is mounted upon the shaft of a prime mover, in such a manner that it cannot be separated therefrom, the frictional losses in bearings and in windage, which ought, by definition, to be included in determining the efficiency, should be excluded, owing to the practical impossibility of determining them satisfactorily. The brush friction, however, should be included.

Where a machine has auxiliary apparatus, such as an exciter, the power lost in the auxiliary apparatus should not be charged to the machine but to the plant consisting of machine and auxiliary apparatus taken together. The plant efficiency in such cases should be distinguished from the machine efficiency.

6. The efficiency may be determined by measuring all the losses individually, and adding their sum to the output to derive the input, or subtracting their sum from the input to derive the output. All losses should be measured at, or reduced to, the temperature assumed in continuous operation, or in operation under conditions specified. (See Sections 26 to 35.)

In order to consider the application of the foregoing rules to various machines in general use, the latter may be conveniently divided into classes as follows:

### I. Commutating Machines.

7. In commutating machines the losses are:

a. Bearing friction and windage. (See Section 5.)

b. Molecular magnetic friction, and eddy currents in iron and copper, also  $I^2r$  losses in cross-connections of cross-connected armatures. These losses should be determined with the machine on open circuit, and at a voltage equal to the rated voltage  $+Ir$  in a generator, and  $-Ir$  in a motor, where  $I$  denotes the current strength and  $r$  denotes the internal resistance of the machine.

They should be measured at the correct speed and voltage, since they do not usually vary in any definite proportion to the speed or to the voltage.

*c.* Armature resistance losses,  $I^2r'$ , where  $I$  is the current strength in the armature, and  $r'$  is the resistance between armature brushes, excluding the resistance of brushes and brush contacts.

*d.* Commutator brush friction.

*e.* Commutator brush-contact resistance. It is desirable to point out that with carbon brushes the losses (*d*) and (*e*) are usually considerable in low-voltage machines.

*f.* Field excitation. With separately excited fields, the loss of power in the resistance of the field coils alone should be considered. With shunt fields or series fields, however, the loss of power in the accompanying rheostat should also be included, the said rheostat being considered as an essential part of the machine, and not as separate auxiliary apparatus.

(*b*) and (*c*) are losses in the armature or "armature losses" (*d*) and (*e*) "commutator losses"; (*f*) "field losses."

8. The difference between the total losses under load and the sum of the losses above specified, should be considered as "load losses" and are usually trivial in commutating machines of small field distortion. When the field distortion is large, as is shown by the necessity for shifting the brushes between no load and full load, or with variations of load, these load losses may be considerable, and should be taken into account. This applies especially to constant-current arc-light generators. In this case the efficiency may be determined either by input and output measurements, or the load losses may be estimated by the method of Section II.

9. Boosters should be considered and treated like other direct-current machines in regard to losses.

10. In motor-generators, dynamotors or converters, the efficiency is the electric output divided by the electric input.

## II. Synchronous Machines.

11. In synchronous machines the output or input should be measured with the current in phase with the terminal e.m.f., except when otherwise expressly specified.

12. The losses in synchronous machines are:

*a.* Bearing friction and windage; see Section 5.

*b.* Molecular magnetic friction and eddy currents in iron, copper, and other metallic parts. These losses should be determined at open circuit of the machine at the rated speed and at the rated voltage,  $+Ir$  in a synchronous generator,  $-Ir$  in a synchronous motor, where  $I$  = current in armature,  $r$  = armature resistance. It is undesirable to compute these losses from observations made at other speeds or voltages.

These losses may be determined either by driving the machine by a motor, or by running it as a synchronous motor, and adjusting its fields so as to get minimum current input and measuring the input by wattmeter.

In the latter case, with polyphase machines, several wattmeters must be used, arranged so as to measure unbalanced load. The former method is preferable, since the latter is liable to error caused by acceleration and retardation due to a pulsation of frequency, or inherent tendency to surging.

*c.* Armature-resistance loss, which may be expressed by  $pI^2r$ ; where  $r$  = resistance of one armature circuit or branch,  $I$  = the current in such armature circuit or branch, and  $p$  = the number of armature circuits or branches.

*d.* Load losses as defined in Section 8. While these losses cannot well be determined individually, they may be considerable and, therefore, their joint influence should be determined by observation. This can be done by operating the machine on short circuit and at full-load current, that is, by determining what may be called the "short-circuit core loss." With the low field intensity and great lag of current existing in this case, the load losses are usually greatly exaggerated.

One-third of the short-circuited core loss may, as an approximation, and in the absence of more accurate information, be assumed as the load loss.

*e.* Collector-ring friction and contact resistance. These are generally negligible, except in machines of extremely low voltage.

*f.* Field excitation. In separately-excited machines, the  $I^2r$  of the field coils proper should be used. In self-exciting machines, however, the loss in the field rheostat should be included. (See Section 7*f.*)

### III. Synchronous Commutating Machines.

13. In converters, the power on the alternating-current side is to be measured with the current in phase with the terminal e.m.f., unless otherwise specified.

14. In double-current generators, the efficiency of the machine should be determined as a direct-current generator in accordance with Section 7 and as an alternating-current generator in accordance with Section 12. The two values of efficiency may be different, and should be clearly distinguished.

15. In converters the losses should be determined when driving the machine by a motor. These losses are:

*a.* Bearing friction and windage. (See Section 5.)

*b.* Molecular magnetic friction and eddy currents in iron, copper and metallic parts, also  $I^2r$  loss, due to cross-current in cross-connected armatures. These losses should be determined at open circuit and at the rated terminal voltage, no allowance being made for the armature resistance since the alternating and the direct currents flow in opposite directions.

*c.* Armature resistance. The loss in the armature is  $qI^2r$ , where  $I$  = direct current in armature,  $r$  = armature resistance and  $q$ , a factor which is equal to 1.47 in single-circuit single-phase, 1.15 in double-circuit single-phase, 0.59 in three-phase, 0.39 in quarter-phase, and 0.27 in six-phase converters.

*d.* Load losses. The load losses should be determined in the same manner as described in Section 12*d*, with reference to the direct-current side.

*e* and *f*. Losses in commutator and collector friction and brush contact resistance. (See Sections 7 and 12.)

*g*. Field excitation. In separately-excited fields, the  $I^2r$  loss in the field coils proper should be taken, while in shunt and series fields the rheostat loss should be included, except where fields and rheostats are intentionally modified to produce effects outside of the conversion of electric power, as for producing phase displacement for voltage control. In this case 25 percent of the  $I^2r$  loss in the field proper at non-inductive alternating circuit should be added as proper estimated allowance for normal rheostat losses. (See Section 7*f*.)

16. Where two similar synchronous machines are available, their efficiency can be determined by operating one machine as a converter from direct to alternating, and the other as a converter from alternating to direct, connecting the alternating sides together, and measuring the difference between the direct-current input, and the direct-current output. This process may be modified by returning the output of the second machine through two boosters into the first machine and measuring the losses. Another modification is to supply the losses by an alternator between the two machines, using potential regulators.

#### IV. Rectifying Machines or Pulsating-Current Generators.

17. These include: Open-coil arc machines, constant-current rectifiers, constant-potential rectifiers.

The losses in open-coil arc machines are essentially the same as in Sections 7 to 10 (closed-coil commutating machines). In this case, however, the load losses are usually greater, and the efficiency should be measured by input-and-output test, using wattmeters for measuring the output. In alternating-current rectifiers, the output must be also measured by wattmeter and not by voltmeter and ammeter since owing to the pulsation of current and e.m.f., a considerable discrepancy may exist between watts and volt-amperes, amounting to as much as 10 or 15 percent.

18. In constant-current rectifiers, transforming from constant-potential alternating to constant direct current, by means of constant-current transforming devices and rectifying commutators, the losses in the transformers are to be included in the efficiency, and have to be measured when operating the rectifier, since in this case the losses are generally greater than when feeding an alternating secondary circuit. In constant-current transforming devices, the load losses may be considerable, and, therefore, should not be neglected.

The most satisfactory method of determining the efficiency in rectifiers is to measure electric input and electric output by watt-meter. The input is usually inductive, owing to a considerable phase displacement and to wave distortion. For this reason the apparent efficiency should also be considered, since it is usually much lower than the true efficiency. The power consumed by the synchronous motor or other source driving the rectifier should be included in the electric input.

## V. Stationary Induction Apparatus.

19. Since the efficiency of induction apparatus depends upon the wave shape of e.m.f., it should be referred to a sine wave of e.m.f., except where expressly specified otherwise. The efficiency should be measured with non-inductive load, and at rated frequency, except where expressly specified otherwise. The losses are:

*a.* Molecular magnetic friction and eddy currents measured at open circuit and at rated voltage —  $I^2r$ , where  $I$  = rated current,  $r$  = resistance of primary circuit.

*b.* Resistance losses, the sum of the  $I^2r$  in the primary and in the secondary windings of a transformer, or in the two sections of the coil in a compensator or auto-transformer, where  $I$  = current in the coil or section of coil.  $r$  = resistance.

*c.* Load losses, *i. e.*, eddy currents in the iron and especially in the copper conductors, caused by the current. They should be measured by short-circuiting the secondary of the transformer and impressing upon the primary an e.m.f. sufficient to send full-



load current through the transformer. The loss in the transformer under these conditions measured by wattmeter gives the load losses +  $I^2r$  losses in both primary and secondary coils.

*d.* Losses due to the methods of cooling, as power consumed by the blower in air-blast transformers, and power consumed by the motor driving pumps in oil or water cooled transformers. Where the same cooling apparatus supplies a number of transformers or is installed to supply future additions, allowance should be made therefor.

20. In potential regulators, the efficiency should be taken at the maximum voltage for which the apparatus is designed, and with non-inductive load, unless otherwise specified.

## VI. Rotary Induction Apparatus.

21. Owing to the existence of load losses, and since the magnetic density in the induction motor under load changes in a complex manner, the efficiency should be determined by measuring the electric input by wattmeter, and the mechanical output at the pulley, gear, coupling, etc.

22. The efficiency should be determined at the rated frequency, and the input measured with sine waves of impressed e.m.f.

23. The efficiency may be calculated from the apparent input, the power factor, and the power output. The same applies to induction generators. Since phase displacement is inherent in induction machines, their apparent efficiency is also important.

24. In frequency converters, *i. e.*, apparatus transforming from an alternating system to an alternating system of different frequency, with or without a change in the number of phases, and in phase converters, *i. e.*, apparatus converting from an alternating system, usually single-phase, to another alternating system, usually polyphase, of the same frequency, the efficiency should also be determined by measuring both output and input.

## VII. Transmission Lines.

25. The efficiency of transmission lines should be measured with non-inductive load at the receiving end, with the rated re-

ceiving pressure and frequency, also with sinusoidal impressed e.m.f.'s, except where expressly specified otherwise, and with the exclusion of transformers or other apparatus at the ends of the line.

### Rise of Temperature.

#### General Principles.

26. Under regular service conditions, the temperature of electrical machinery should never be allowed to remain at a point at which permanent deterioration of its insulating material takes place.

27. The rise of temperature should be referred to the standard conditions of a room-temperature of  $25^{\circ}$  C., a barometric pressure of 760 mm. and normal conditions of ventilation; that is, the apparatus under test should neither be exposed to draught nor enclosed, except where expressly specified.

28. If the room temperature during the test differs from  $25^{\circ}$  C., the observed rise of temperature should be corrected by  $\frac{1}{2}$  percent for each degree C. Thus with a room temperature of  $35^{\circ}$  C., the observed rise of temperature has to be decreased by 5 percent, and with a room temperature of  $15^{\circ}$  C., the observed rise of temperature has to be increased by 5 percent. The thermometer indicating the room temperature should be screened from thermal radiation emitted by heated bodies, or from draughts of air. When it is impracticable to secure normal conditions of ventilation on account of an adjacent engine, or other sources of heat, the thermometer for measuring the air temperature should be placed so as fairly to indicate the temperature which the machine would have if it were idle, in order that the rise of temperature determined shall be that caused by the operation of the machine.

29. The temperature should be measured after a run of sufficient duration to reach practical constancy. This is usually from six to eighteen hours, according to the size and construction of the apparatus. It is permissible, however, to shorten the time of the test by running a lesser time on an overload in current and

voltage, then reducing the load to normal, and maintaining it thus until the temperature has become constant.

In apparatus intended for intermittent service, as railway motors, starting rheostats, etc., the rise of temperature should be measured after operation under as nearly as possible the conditions of service for which the apparatus is intended, and the conditions of the test should be specified.

In apparatus which by the nature of their service may be exposed to overload, as railway converters, and in very high voltage circuits, a smaller rise of temperature should be specified than in apparatus not liable to overloads or in low voltage apparatus. In apparatus built for conditions of limited space, as railway motors, a higher rise of temperature must be allowed.

30. In electrical conductors, the rise of temperature should be determined by their increase of resistance where practicable. For this purpose the resistance may be measured either by galvanometer test, or by drop-of-potential method. A temperature coefficient of 0.42 percent per degree C., from and at 0° C., may be assumed for copper.\* Temperature elevations measured in this way are usually in excess of temperature elevations measured by thermometers.

When thermometers are applied to the free surface of a machine, it is desirable that the bulb of the thermometer should be covered by a pad of definite area. A convenient pad may be formed of cotton waste in a shallow circular box about one and a half inches in diameter, through a slot in the side of which the thermometer bulb is inserted. An unduly large pad over the ther-

\* By the formula

$$R_t = R_0 (1 + 0.0042 t) \text{ and } R_{t+\theta} = R_0 [(1 + 0.0042)(t + \theta)]$$

where  $R_t$  is the initial resistance at room temperature  $t^\circ$  C.

$R_{t+\theta}$  is the final resistance at temperature elevation  $\theta^\circ$  C.

$R_0$  is the inferred resistance at 0° C.

These combine into the formula

$$\theta = (238.1 + t) \left( \frac{R_{t+\theta}}{R_t} - 1 \right) \text{ degrees C.}$$

mometer tends to interfere with the natural liberation of heat from the surface to which the thermometer is applied.

31. With apparatus in which the insulating materials have special heat-resisting qualities, a high temperature elevation is permissible.

32. In apparatus intended for service in places of abnormally high temperature, a lower temperature elevation should be specified.

33. It is recommended that the following maximum of values of temperature elevation should not be exceeded:

Commutating machines, rectifying machines and synchronous machines:

Field and armature, by resistance,  $50^{\circ}$  C.

Commutator and collector rings and brushes, by thermometer,  $55^{\circ}$  C.

Bearings and other parts of machine, by thermometer,  $40^{\circ}$  C.

Rotary induction apparatus:

Electric circuits,  $50^{\circ}$  C., by resistance.

Bearings and other parts of the machine  $40^{\circ}$  C., by thermometer.

In squirrel-cage or short-circuited armatures,  $55^{\circ}$  C., by thermometer, may be allowed.

Transformers for continuous service—electric circuits by resistance  $50^{\circ}$  C., other parts by thermometer,  $40^{\circ}$  C., under conditions of normal ventilation.

Reactors, induction- and magneto-regulators—electric circuits by resistance  $50^{\circ}$  C., other parts by thermometer  $40^{\circ}$  C.

Where a thermometer, applied to a coil or winding, indicates a higher temperature elevation than that shown by resistance measurement, the thermometer indication should be accepted. In using the thermometer, care should be taken so to protect its bulb as to prevent radiation from it, and, at the same time, not to interfere seriously with the normal radiation from the part to which it is applied.

34. In the case of apparatus intended for intermittent service, except railway motors, the temperature elevation which is attained at the end of the period corresponding to the term of full load, should not exceed  $50^{\circ}$  C., by resistance in electric circuits. In the case of transformers intended for intermittent service, or not operating continuously at full load, but continuously in circuit, as in the ordinary case of lighting transformers, the temperature elevation above the surrounding air-temperature should not exceed  $50^{\circ}$  C. by resistance in electric circuits and  $40^{\circ}$  C. by thermometer in other parts, after the period corresponding to the term of full load. In this instance, the test load should not be applied until the transformer has been in circuit for a sufficient time to attain the temperature elevation due to core loss. With transformers for commercial lighting, the duration of the full-load test may be taken as three hours, unless otherwise specified. In the case of railway, crane and elevator motors, the conditions of service are necessarily so varied that no specific period corresponding to the full-load term can be stated.

35. The commercial rating of a railway motor should be the h.p. output giving  $75^{\circ}$  C. rise of temperature, above a room temperature of  $25^{\circ}$  C. after one hour's continuous run at 500 volts terminal pressure, on a stand, with the motor covers removed.

For determining the service temperature of a railway motor, the temperature rise should be determined by operating the motor on a straight and level track and under specified conditions:

- (1) As to the load carried in tons per motor.
- (2) The schedule speed in miles per hour.
- (3) The number of stops per mile.
- (4) The duration in seconds of the stops.
- (5) The acceleration to be developed in miles per hour per second.
- (6) The braking retardation to be developed in miles per hour per second.

These specifications should be determined, or agreed upon, as equivalent to the actual service, and the motors to be closed or

open, according to the way in which they are to be operated in service.

The tests should be made in both directions over the same track.

By a "level track" should be understood a track in which the gradient does not exceed one-half percent at any point.

By a "straight track" should be understood a track in which the radius of curvature is nowhere less than the distance travelled by the car in thirty seconds, at the maximum speed reached during the run.

The wind velocity during a test should not exceed ten miles per hour in any direction.

### Insulation.

36. The ohmic resistance of the insulation is of secondary importance only, as compared with the dielectric strength, or resistance to rupture by high voltage.

Since the ohmic resistance of the insulation can be very greatly increased by baking, but the dielectric strength is liable to be weakened thereby, it is preferable to specify a high dielectric strength rather than a high insulation resistance. The high-voltage test for dielectric strength should always be applied.

### Insulation Resistance.

37. Insulation resistance tests should, if possible, be made at the pressure for which the apparatus is designed.

The insulation resistance of the complete apparatus must be such that the rated voltage of the apparatus will not send more than  $1/1,000,000$  of the full load current, at the rated terminal voltage, through the insulation. Where the value found in this way exceeds 1 megohm, 1 megohm is sufficient.

### Dielectric Strength.

38. The dielectric strength or resistance to rupture should be determined by a continued application of an alternating e.m.f. for one minute. The source of alternating e.m.f. should be a trans-

former of such size that the charging current of the apparatus as a condenser does not exceed 25 percent of the rated output of the transformer.

39. In alternating-current apparatus, the test should be made at the frequency for which the apparatus is designed.

40. The high-voltage tests should not be applied when the insulation is low, owing to dirt or moisture, and should be applied before the machine is put into commercial service.

The high potential test should be made at the temperature assumed under normal operation, as specified in Paragraph 2 under "Efficiency."

41. It should be pointed out that tests at high-voltages considerably in excess of the normal voltages, to determine whether specifications are fulfilled, are admissible on new machines only.

42. The test for dielectric strength should be made with the completely assembled apparatus and not with its individual parts, and the voltage should be applied as follows:\*

(1) Between electric circuits and surrounding conducting material, and

(2) Between adjacent electric circuits, where such exist, as in transformers.

The tests should be made with a sine wave of e.m.f., or where this is not available, at a voltage giving the same striking distance between needle points in air, as a sine wave of the specified e.m.f., except where expressly specified otherwise. As needles, new sewing needles should be used. It is recommended to shunt the apparatus during the test by spark gap of needle points set for a voltage exceeding the required voltage by 10 percent.

A table of approximate sparking distances is given in Appendix V.

43. The following voltages are recommended for apparatus not including transmission lines or switchboards:

\*This Section (No. 42), was referred back by the Convention to the Committee with power to amend, and may be subsequently revised.—EDITOR.





voltage winding so connected. The test of the dielectric resistance between the low voltage winding and the core should be in accordance with the recommendation in Section 43, for similar voltages and capacities.

47. High voltage tests on transformers or other apparatus should be based upon the voltages between the conductors of the circuit to which they are connected.

48. When machines or apparatus are to be operated in series, so as to employ the sum of their separate e.m.f.'s, the voltage should be referred to this sum, except where the frames of the machines are separately insulated both from the ground and from each other.

The insulation between machines and between each machine and ground should be tested, the former referred to the voltage of one machine, and the latter to the total voltage of the series.

49. Underground cables, and line switches, should be tested by the application of an alternating e.m.f. for one minute at twice the voltage at which the cable or switch is to be operated.

### Regulation.

50. The term regulation should have the same meaning as the term "inherent regulation," at present frequently used.

51. The regulation of an apparatus intended for the generation of constant potential, constant current, constant speed, etc., is to be measured by the maximum variation of potential, current, speed, etc., occurring within the range from full-load to no-load, under such constant conditions of operation as give the required full-load values, the condition of full-load being considered in all cases as the normal condition of operation.

52. The regulation of an apparatus intended for the generation of a potential, current, speed, etc., varying in a definite manner between full load and no load, is to be measured by the maximum variation of potential, current, speed, etc., from the satisfied condition, under such constant conditions of operation as give the required full-load values.

If the manner in which the variation in potential, current, speed, etc., between full-load and no-load is not specified, it should be assumed to be a simple linear relation, *i. e.*, undergoing uniform variation between full-load and no-load.

The regulation of an apparatus may, therefore, differ according to its qualifications for use. Thus, the regulation of a compound-wound generator specified as a constant-potential generator, will be different from that it possesses when specified as an over-compounded generator.

53. The regulation is given in percentage of the full-load value of potential, current, speed, etc., and the apparatus should be steadily operated during the test under the same conditions as at full load.

54. The regulation of generators is to be determined at constant speed, of alternating apparatus at constant impressed frequency.

55. The regulation of a generator-unit, consisting of a generator united with a prime-mover, should be determined at constant conditions of the prime mover; *i. e.*, constant steam pressure, head, etc. It would include the inherent speed variations of the prime-mover. For this reason the regulation of a generator-unit is to be distinguished from the regulation of either the prime-mover, or of the generator contained in it, when taken separately.

56. In apparatus generating, transforming or transmitting alternating currents, regulation should be understood to refer to non-inductive load, that is to a load in which the current is in phase with the e.m.f. at the output side of the apparatus, except where expressly specified otherwise.

57. In alternating apparatus receiving electric power, regulation should refer to a sine wave of e.m.f., except where expressly specified otherwise.

58. In commutating machines, rectifying machines and synchronous machines, as direct-current generators and motors, alternating-current and polyphase generators, the regulation is to be determined under the following conditions:

- a.* At constant excitation in separately excited fields.
- b.* With constant resistance in shunt field circuits, and
- c.* With constant resistance shunting series fields; *i. e.*, the field adjustment should remain constant, and should be so chosen as to give the required full-load voltage at full-load current.

59. In constant-potential machines, the regulation is the ratio of the maximum difference of terminal voltage from the rated full-load value (occurring within the range from full load to open circuit) to the full-load terminal voltage.

60. In constant-current apparatus, the regulation is the ratio of the maximum difference of current from the rated full-load value (occurring within the range from full-load to short-circuit, or minimum limit of operation), to the full-load current, at constant speed; or, in transformers, etc., at constant impressed voltage and frequency.

61. In constant-power apparatus, the regulation is the ratio of maximum difference of power from the rated full-load value (occurring within the range of operation specified) to the rated power.

62. In over-compounded machines, the regulation is the ratio of the maximum difference in voltage from a straight line connecting the no-load and full-load values of terminal voltage as function of the current, to the full-load terminal voltage.

63. In constant-speed continuous-current motors, the regulation is the ratio of the maximum variation of speed from its full-load value (occurring within the range from full-load to no-load) to the full-load speed.

64. In constant-potential non-inductive transformers, the regulation is the ratio of the rise of secondary terminal voltage from full-load to no-load (at constant primary impressed terminal voltage) to the secondary terminal voltage.

65. In induction motors, the regulation is the ratio of the rise of speed from full-load to no-load (at constant impressed voltage), to the full-load speed.

The regulation of an induction motor is, therefore, not identical with the slip of the motor, which is the ratio of the drop in speed from synchronism, to the synchronous speed.

66. In converters, dynamotors, motor-generators and frequency-converters, the regulation is the ratio of the maximum difference of terminal voltage at the output side from the rated full-load voltage (at constant impressed voltage and at constant frequency), to the full-load voltage on the output side.

67. In transmission lines, feeders, etc., the regulation is the ratio of maximum voltage difference at the receiving end, between no-load and full non-inductive load, to the full-load voltage at the receiving end, with constant voltage impressed upon the sending end.

68. In steam engines, the regulation is the ratio of the maximum variation of speed in passing from full-load to no-load (at constant steam pressure at the throttle) to the full-load speed.

69. In a turbine or other water-motor, the regulation is the ratio of the maximum variation of speed from full-load to no-load (at constant head of water; *i. e.*, at constant difference of level between tail race and head race), to the full-load speed.

70. In alternating-current apparatus, in addition to the non-inductive regulation, the impedance ratio of the apparatus should be specified; *i. e.*, the ratio of the voltage consumed by the total internal impedance of the apparatus at full-load current, to its rated full-load voltage. As far as possible, a sinusoidal current should be used.

71. When in synchronous machines the regulation is computed from the terminal voltage and impedance voltage, the exciting ampere-turns corresponding to terminal voltage plus armature-resistance-drop, and the ampere-turns at short circuit corresponding to the armature-impedance-drop, should be combined vectorially to obtain the resultant ampere-turns, and the corresponding internal e.m.f. should be taken from the saturation curve.\*

\* This Section (No. 71), was referred back by the Convention to the Committee with power to amend, and may be subsequently revised.

### Variation and Pulsation.

72. In prime movers which do not give an absolutely uniform rate of rotation or speed, as in steam engines, the "variation" is the maximum angular displacement in position of the revolving member expressed in degrees, from the position it would occupy with uniform rotation, and with one revolution as  $360^\circ$ ; and the pulsation is the ratio of the maximum change of speed in an engine cycle to the average speed.

73. In alternators or alternating-current circuits in general, the variation is the maximum difference in phase of the generated wave of e.m.f. from a wave of absolutely constant frequency, expressed in degrees, and is due to the variation of the prime mover. The pulsation is the ratio of the maximum change of frequency during an engine cycle to the average frequency.

74. If  $n$  = number of poles, the variations of an alternator is  $n/2$  times the variation of its prime-mover if direct connected, and  $n/2p$  times the variation of the prime-mover if rigidly connected thereto in the velocity ratio  $p$ .

### Rating.

75. Both electrical and mechanical power should be expressed in kilowatts, except when otherwise specified. Alternating-current apparatus should be rated in kilowatts on the basis of non-inductive conditions; *i. e.*, with the current in phase with the terminal voltage.

76. Thus the electric power generated by an alternating-current apparatus equals its rating only at non-inductive load, that is, when the current is in phase with the terminal voltage.

77. Apparent power should be expressed in kilovolt-amperes as distinguished from real power in kilowatts.

78. If a power-factor other than 100 percent is specified, the rating should be expressed in kilovolt-amperes and power-factor, at full load.

79. The full-load current of an electric generator is that current which with the rated full-load terminal voltage gives the

rated kilowatts, but in alternating-current apparatus only at non-inductive load.

80. Thus, in machines in which the full-load voltage differs from the no-load voltage, the full-load current should refer to the former.

If  $P$  = rating of an electric generator and  $E$  = full-load terminal voltage, the full load current is:

$I = \frac{P}{E}$  in a continuous-current machine or single-phase alternator.

$I = \frac{P}{E\sqrt{3}}$  in a three-phase alternator.

$I = \frac{P}{2E}$  in a quarter-phase alternator.

81. Constant-current machines, such as series arc-light generators, should be rated in kilowatts based on terminal volts and amperes at full load.

82. The rating of a fuse or circuit breaker should be the current-strength which it will continually carry. In addition thereto, the current strength at which it will open the circuit should be specified.

### Classification of Voltages and Frequencies.

83. In direct-current, low-voltage generators, the following average terminal voltages are in general use and are recommended:

125 volts.

250 volts.

550 to 600 volts.

84. In direct-current and alternating-current low-voltage circuits, the following average terminal voltages are in general use and are recommended:

110 volts.

220 volts.

In direct-current power circuits, for railway and other service, 500 volts may be considered as standard.

85. In alternating-current, constant-potential, primary-distribution circuits, an average e.m.f. of 2,200 volts, with step-down

transformers of ratios 1/10 and 1/20, is in general use, and is recommended.

86. In alternating-current, constant-potential, high-pressure circuits, at the receiving end, the following voltages are in general use, and are recommended:

6,000. 10,000. 15,000. 20,000. 30,000. 40,000. 60,000.

87. In alternating-current generators, or generating systems, a range of terminal voltage should be provided from no-load voltage to 10 percent in excess thereof, to cover drop in transmission. If a greater range than ten percent is specified, the generator should be considered as special.

88. In alternating-current circuits, the following approximate frequencies are recommended as desirable:

25 ~

60 ~

120

These frequencies are already in extensive use and it is deemed advisable to adhere to them as closely as possible.

#### **Overload Capacities.**

89. All guarantees on heating, regulation, sparking, etc., should apply to the rated load, except where expressly specified otherwise, and in alternating-current apparatus to the current in phase with the terminal e.m.f., except where a phase displacement is inherent in the apparatus.

90. All apparatus should be able to carry the overload specified in Section 92, without self-destruction by heating, sparking, mechanical weakness, etc., and with an increase in temperature elevation not exceeding 15° C., above those specified for full loads, the overload being applied after the apparatus has acquired the temperature corresponding to full-load continuous operation. (See Sections 30 to 34.)

91. Overload guarantees should refer to normal conditions of operation regarding speed, frequency, voltage, etc., and to non-

\* The frequency of 120 ~ may be considered as covering the already existing commercial frequencies between 120 ~ and 140 ~.

inductive conditions in alternating apparatus, except where a phase displacement is inherent in the apparatus.

92. The following overload capacities are recommended :

(1) In direct-current generators and alternating-current generators ; 25 percent for two hours.

(2) In direct-current motors, induction motors and synchronous motors, not including railway motors and other apparatus intended for intermittent service, 25 percent for two hours, and 50 percent for one minute, for momentary overload capacity.

(3) Synchronous converters. 50 percent for one-half hour.

(4) Transformers. 25 percent for two hours. Except in transformers connected to apparatus for which a different overload is guaranteed, in which case the same guarantees shall apply for the transformers as for the apparatus connected thereto.

(5) Exciters of alternators and other synchronous machines, 10 percent more overload than is required for the excitation of the synchronous machine at its guaranteed overload, and for the same period of time.

(7) All exciters of alternating-current, single-phase or poly-phase generators should be able to give at constant speed, sufficient voltage to excite the alternator, at the rated speed, to the full load terminal voltage, at the rated output in kilovolt-amperes and with 50 percent power factor.

### Luminous Sources.

93. It is customary in industrial practice at the present time to rate incandescent lamps upon the basis of their mean horizontal candle-power ; but in comparing sources of light in which the relative distribution of luminosity differs considerably, the comparison should be based upon the total quantity of light, or total flux of light emitted by each source.

94. The mean spherical intensity of a luminous source is its total flux of light, expressed in lumens, divided by  $4\pi$ . If the mean spherical intensity be expressed in British candles, the flux of light will be in British-candle-lumens (B. C. Lumens). If the



mean spherical intensity be expressed in Hefners, the flux of light will be expressed in Hefner-lumens (H. Lumens).

95. The efficiency of a luminous source should be defined as the ratio of the light it emits to the power it consumes. In the case of an incandescent lamp, this ratio might be expressed in B. C. Lumens per watt at lamp terminals.

96. The specific consumption of a lamp should be the reciprocal of its efficiency, or the watts per B. C. Lumen.

97. The consumption per horizontal candlepower of a lamp is the ratio of power consumed at terminals to the mean horizontal candlepower, or watts per mean horizontal candlepower.

98. The Hefner-Alteneck amyl-acetate lamp is, in spite of its unsuitable color, the standard luminous source generally used in accurate photometric measurements. In comparing lamps with this standard, the ratio of the horizontal intensities of the Hefner and British candles may be accepted conventionally as follows:  
 1 Hefner under Reichsanstalt standard conditions = 0.88 British candle.

### Appendix I.

#### Efficiency of Phase-Displacing Apparatus.

In apparatus producing phase displacement as, for example, synchronous compensators, exciters of induction generators, reactors, condensers, polarization cells, etc., the efficiency should be understood to be the ratio of the volt-ampere activity to the volt-ampere activity plus power loss.

The efficiency may be calculated by determining the losses individually, adding to them the volt-ampere activity, and then dividing the voltampere activity by the sum.

1. In synchronous compensators and exciters of induction generators, the determination of losses is the same as in other synchronous machines under Sections 11 and 12.

2. In reactive coils the losses are molecular friction, eddy losses and  $I^2r$  loss. They should be measured by wattmeter. The efficiency of reactive coils should be determined with a sine wave of

impressed e.m.f., except where expressly specified otherwise. In reactive coils, the load losses may be considerable.

3. In condensers, the losses are due to dielectric hysteresis and leakage, and should be determined by wattmeter with a sine wave of e.m.f.

4. In polarization cells, the losses are those due to electric resistivity and a loss in the electrolyte of the nature of chemical hysteresis and are usually very considerable. They depend upon the frequency, voltage and temperature, and should be determined with a sine wave of impressed e.m.f., except where expressly specified otherwise.

## Appendix II.

### Apparent Efficiency.

In apparatus in which a phase displacement is inherent to their operation, apparent efficiency should be understood as the ratio of net power output to volt-ampere input.

Such apparatus comprise induction motors, reactive synchronous converters, synchronous converters controlling the voltage of an alternating current system, self-exciting synchronous motors, potential regulators and open magnetic circuit transformers, etc.

Since the apparent efficiency of apparatus generating electric power depends upon the power factor of the load, the apparent efficiency, unless otherwise specified, should be referred to a load power-factor of unity.

## Appendix III.

### Power Factor and Inductance Factor.

The power factor in alternating circuits or apparatus may be defined as the ratio of the electric power, in watts, to volt-amperes.

The inductance factor is to be considered as the ratio of wattless volt-amperes to total volt amperes.

Thus, if  $p$  = power factor,  $q$  = inductance factor.  
then with a sine wave of e.m.f.

$$p^2 + q^2 = 1.$$

The power factor is the

$$\frac{(\text{energy component of current or e.m.f.})}{(\text{total current or e.m.f.})} = \frac{\text{true power}}{\text{volt amperes.}}$$

and the inductance factor is the

$$\frac{(\text{wattless component of current or e.m.f.})}{(\text{total current or e.m.f.})}$$

Since the power-factor of apparatus supplying electric power depends upon the power-factor of the load, the power-factor of the load should be considered as unity, unless otherwise specified.

#### Appendix IV.

The following notation is recommended:

$E, e$ , voltage, e.m.f., potential difference,

$I, i$ , current,

$P$ , power,

$\phi$ , magnetic flux,

$\mathfrak{B}$ , magnetic density,

$R, r$ , resistance,

$x$ , reactance,

$Z, z$ , impedance,

$L, l$ , inductance,

$C, c$ , capacity,

$Y, y$ , admittance,

$b$ , susceptance,

$g$ , conductance.

Vector quantities when used should be denoted by capital italics.

## Appendix V.

TABLE OF SPARKING DISTANCES IN AIR BETWEEN OPPOSED SHARP NEEDLE-POINTS FOR VARIOUS EFFECTIVE SINUSOIDAL VOLTAGES, IN INCHES AND IN CENTIMETERS.

Kilovolts Sq Root of Mean Square.	Distance.		Kilovolts Sq Root of Mean Square	Distance	
	Inches	Cms.		Inches.	Cms.
5	0.225	0.57	60	4.65	11.8
10	0.47	1.19	70	5.85	14.9
15	0.725	1.84	80	7.1	18.0
20	1.0	2.54	90	8.35	21.2
25	1.3	3.3	100	9.6	24.4
30	1.625	4.1	110	10.75	27.3
35	2.0	5.1	120	11.85	30.1
40	2.45	6.2	130	12.95	32.9
45	2.95	7.5	140	13.95	35.4
50	3.55	9.0	150	15.0	38.1

## INDEX.

- Action of a booster, experimental illustration of the, 324
- Added turns—compounding of a shunt dynamo by the method of, 167
- Adjustment of brushes of dynamos and motors, 55
- Adjustment of compounding of a dynamo:  
By changing the speed, 172  
By shunting the series winding, 170
- Air gap:  
Determination of depth of—of a dynamo, from its magnetization curve, 144  
Magnetic distribution in the—of a dynamo or motor by double pilot brush method, 183  
Magnetic distribution in the—of a dynamo or motor by single pilot brush method, 180
- Alternating current instruments, 14
- Alternating current voltmeter, 21
- Ammeter:  
Calibration of—by comparison with a standard ammeter, 112  
Calibration of—by means of a Kelvin Balance, 122  
Calibration of—by the potentiometer method, 127  
Calibration of—using a copper voltmeter, 133
- Appendix A, 361
- Appendix B, 381
- Arc dynamo, external characteristic of an, 174
- Arc dynamos, connection and operation of—in series, 314
- Arc lamps:  
Study of constant current, 350  
Study of constant pressure, 348
- Armature, location of faults in, 326
- Armature, Relation of speed to excitation in a shunt or separately excited motor when the resistance drop in the—circuit is greater than the counter pressure, 336
- Armature characteristic, compounding of a shunt dynamo from its, 166
- Armature characteristic of a shunt dynamo, 165
- Armature reaction, experimental illustration of the operation of a motor whose field is supplied by, 325
- Armatures and fields, measurement of resistance of—by fall of potential method, 47
- Astatic instruments, 32
- Ballistic galvanometer:  
Determination of the constant of—by a standard solenoid, 59  
Determination of the constant of—by the condenser method, 57
- Ballistic method:  
Hysteresis tests of iron by, 91  
Magnetic distribution by the, 190
- Blondel opposition method of testing dynamo machines, 300
- Booster, experimental illustration of the action of a, 324
- Brushes, adjustment of, 55
- Calibration:  
Of an ammeter by comparison with a standard ammeter, 112  
Of an ammeter, by means of a Kelvin balance, 122  
Of an ammeter by the potentiometer method, 127  
Of an ammeter, using a copper voltmeter, 133  
Of a Thomson integrating wattmeter, 338  
Of a voltmeter by comparison with a standard voltmeter, 119  
Of a voltmeter by means of a Kelvin balance, 125  
Of a voltmeter by the potentiometer method, 131  
Of a voltmeter using a copper voltmeter, 138  
Of instruments, 45

Cardew voltmeter, 39

Characteristic:

Armature—of a shunt dynamo, 165

External—of a compound dynamo, 158

External—of a differential compound dynamo, 159

External—of a separately excited dynamo, 149

External—of a series dynamo, 156

External—of a shunt dynamo, 152

External—of an arc dynamo, 174

Circuit breakers, tests of direct current, 346

Classification:

Of instruments, 15

Of voltages and frequencies, 404

Commercial test:

Order of, 371

Special, 375

Commutation, 363

Compounding:

Adjustment of—of a dynamo by changing the speed, 172

Adjustment of—of a dynamo by shunting the series winding, 170

A dynamo from its no-load and full-load magnetization curves, 195

Of a shunt dynamo by the method of added turns, 167

Of a shunt dynamo from its armature characteristic, 166

Of a shunt dynamo from its magnetization curve, external characteristic and loss line, 163

Compound motor, regulation of differential—on a constant pressure circuit, 238

Condenser method, determination of the constant of a ballistic galvanometer by, 57

Connection and operation:

Of arc dynamos in series, 314

Of compound dynamos in parallel, 311

Of series dynamos in parallel, 308

Of shunt dynamos in parallel, 304

Of two dynamos on three wire system, 316

Connections:

Study of the windings and—of dynamos and motors, 53

Switchboard, 4

Constant:

Determination of the—of a ballistic galvanometer, by a standard solenoid, 59

Determination of the—of a ballistic galvanometer, by the condenser method, 57

Constant current:

Study of—arc lamps, 350

Constant excitation:

Relation of speed to pressure at the armature terminals of a shunt motor, 208

Constant pressure:

Starting of shunt and series motors on—circuits, 106

Study of—arc lamps, 348

Contact, magnetic distribution by the method of instantaneous, 185

Counter pressure, relation of speed to excitation in a shunt or separately excited motor when the resistance drop in the armature circuit is greater than the, 336

Cradle dynamometer, efficiency of a dynamo or motor by the, 255

Current transformers, 42

Curves: 3

Plotting of, 4

D'Arsonval galvanometer type of instruments, 28

Data, original, 4

Depth of air gap of a dynamo from its magnetization curve, 144

Derivation:

Of the loss line of a series dynamo from its magnetization curve and external characteristic, 162

Of the loss line of a shunt dynamo from its magnetization curve and external characteristic, 160

Determination:

Experimental—of the number of field turns on a dynamo, 178

Of depth of air gap of a dynamo from its magnetization curve, 144

Of the constant of a ballistic galvanometer by a standard solenoid, 59

Of the constant of a ballistic galvanometer by the condenser method, 57

- Differential compound motor, regulation of a—on a constant pressure circuit, 238
- Direct current circuit breakers, tests of, 346
- Direction of pressure, the effect of reversal of rotation and reversal of excitation on the—of a dynamo, 105
- Dynamo:
  - Adjustment of compounding of a—by changing the speed, 172
  - Adjustment of compounding of a—by shunting the series winding, 170
  - Comparison of the direction of rotation as a motor with that of the same machine run as a—the connections remaining the same, 111
  - Compounding a—from its no-load and full-load magnetization curves, 195
  - Determination of depth of air gap of a—from its magnetization curve, 144
  - Experimental determination of the number of field turns on a, 178
  - Magnetic distribution in the air gap of a—or motor: single pilot brush method, 180; double pilot brush method, 183
  - Measurement of insulation resistance of a, 50
  - The effect of reversal of rotation and reversal of excitation on the direction of pressure of a, 105
- Arc:
  - External characteristic of an, 174
  - Relation of speed to pressure in an, 204
- Compound:
  - External characteristic of a, 158
- Differential compound:
  - External characteristic of a, 159
- Separately excited:
  - External characteristic of a, 149
  - Relation of speed to pressure in a, 201
- Series:
  - Derivation of loss line of a—from its magnetization curve and external characteristic, 162
  - External characteristic of a, 156
  - Regulation of a single series motor run from a similar, 239
  - Study of a separately excited motor run by a, 219
  - Study of a shunt motor run by a, 221
- Shunt:
  - Armature characteristic of a, 165
  - Compounding of a—by the method of added turns, 167
  - Compounding of a—from its armature characteristic, 166
  - Compounding of a—from its magnetization curve, external characteristic and loss line, 163
  - Derivation of the loss line of a—from its magnetization curve and external characteristic, 160
  - External characteristic of a, 152
  - Magnetization curve of a—at full load current, 194
  - Relation of speed to pressure in a, 202
- Three wire:
  - Regulation test of a, 319
- Dynamos:
  - Connection and operation of two—on a three-wire system, 316
  - Magnetization curves of, 141
- Arc:
  - Connection and operation of—in series, 314
- Compound:
  - Connection and operation of—in parallel, 311
- Series:
  - Connection and operation of.—in parallel, 308
- Shunt:
  - Connection and operation of—in parallel, 304
- Dynamo machines:
  - Blondel opposition method of testing, 300

- Hopkinson opposition method of testing, 277  
 Hutchinson opposition method of testing, 293  
 Kapp opposition method of testing, 283  
 Potier opposition method of testing, 287  
 Dynamometer, efficiency of a dynamo or motor by the cradle, 255  
     Siemens electro, 21  
 Dynamotor, efficiency and regulation of a, 332  
 Dynamo or motor:  
     Efficiency of a—by the cradle dynamometer, 255  
     Efficiency of a—by the stray power method, 258  
     Leakage coefficient of a, 146  
     Magnetic distribution in the air gap of a—double pilot brush method, 183  
     Magnetic distribution in the air gap of a—single pilot brush method, 180  
     Sparking test of a, 196  
     Temperature test of a, 245  
 Dynamos and motors:  
     Adjustment of brushes of, 55  
     Study of the windings and connections of, 53  
 Efficiency, 364, 384, 408  
     Apparent, 408  
 Efficiency:  
     Of a dynamo or motor by the cradle dynamometer, 255  
     Of a dynamo or motor by the stray power method, 258  
     Of a motor by the prony brake method, 252  
 Efficiency and regulation:  
     Of a dynamotor, 332  
     Of a motor-generator, 329  
 Electro-dynamometer type of instruments, 19  
 Electrostatic instruments, 34  
 Electro-magnet, test of a tractive, 351  
 Ewing permeability bridge, magnetization and permeability tests of iron using the, 85  
 Excitation:  
     Relation of speed to—in a shunt or separately excited motor when the resistance drop in the armature circuit is greater than the counter pressure, 336  
     Relation of speed to—in a shunt motor, 210  
     The effect of reversal of rotation and reversal of—on the direction of pressure of a dynamo, 105  
 Experimental determination of the number of field turns on a dynamo, 178  
 Experimental illustration of the action of a booster, 324  
 Experimental illustration of the operation of a motor whose field is supplied by armature reaction, 325  
 External characteristic:  
     Compounding of a shunt dynamo from its magnetization curve—and loss line, 163  
     Derivation of the loss line of a series dynamo from its magnetization curve and, 162  
     Derivation of the loss line of a shunt dynamo from its magnetization curve and, 160  
     Of a compound dynamo, 158  
     Of a differential compound dynamo, 159  
     Of a separately excited dynamo, 149  
     Of a series dynamo, 156  
     Of a shunt dynamo, 152  
     Of an arc dynamo, 174  
 Fall of potential method, measurement of resistance of armatures and fields by, 47  
 Faults in armatures, location of, 326  
 Field, experimental illustration of the operation of a motor whose—is supplied by armature reaction, 325  
 Fields, measurement of resistances of armatures and—by fall of potential method, 47  
 Field turns, experimental determination of the number of—on a dynamo, 178  
 Flux, variation of stray power with speed: useful—constant, 269  
 Forms:  
     Prony brake test, 374  
     Shop test, 365, 366, 367, 368, 369, 370  
     Stray power test, 372, 373  
 Frequencies, classification of voltages and, 404



- Full load magnetization curves, compounding a dynamo from its no-load and, 195
- Fuses, tests of, 342
- Galvanometer:
- Determination of the constant of a ballistic—by the condenser method, 57
  - Determination of the constant of a ballistic—by a standard solenoid, 59
- General electric ground detector, 36
- Hopkinson:
- Magnetization and permeability tests of iron by the—method, 67
  - Opposition method of testing dynamo machines, 277
- Hot wire instruments, 38
- Hoyt:
- Ammeters and voltmeters, 19
  - Wattmeter, 22, 26
- Hutchinson opposition method of testing dynamo machines, 293
- Hysteresis tester, hysteresis tests of iron using a, 98
- Hysteresis tests of iron by the ballistic method, 91
- Hysteresis tests of iron using a hysteresis tester, 98
- Inductance factor, power factor and, 409
- Instantaneous contact, magnetic distribution by the method of—185
- Instruments, 13
- Alternating current, 14
  - Ammeters:
    - Ayrton & Perry, 16; Brush Arc, 16; Edison station, 16; Hoyt, 19, Jewell, 29; Keystone, 29; Olivetti, 39; simple hot wire, 39; Stanley, 39; Stanley, hot wire, 40; Thomson, astatic, 33; Thomson, inclined coil, 19; Westinghouse, 16; Westinghouse station, 16; Weston, direct-current, 29, 31, 32
    - Astatic, 32
    - Balance, Kelvin, 21
    - Balance, Kelvin electrostatic, 34
    - Calibration of, 45
    - Classification of, 15
    - Direct current, Weston, 29  - Dynamometer, Siemens, 21
  - Electro-dynamometer type, 19
  - Electrostatic:
    - Ground detectors, 35; ground detector, General Electric, 36; multicellular voltmeters, 34; voltmeters, Kelvin, 34, 35; voltmeters, Stanley, 35, 37, 38  - Hot wire,
    - Cardew, 39; Olivetti, 39; Stanley, 40  - Indicators:
    - General Electric current and potential, 16  - Kelvin balance, 21
  - Magnetic vane, 17
  - Mechanism of Weston direct current, 29
  - Multipliers, 42
  - Qualities of good, 13
  - Siemens dynamometer, 21
  - Solenoid and plunger type, 15
  - Transformers, high tension pressure, 43
  - Types of, 15
  - Use of, 41
  - Voltmeters:
    - Ayrton & Perry, 16; Cardew, 39; Edison station, 16; Hoyt, 18; Jewell, 29; Kelvin, 34, 35; Keystone, 29; Olivetti, 39; Stanley, hot wire, 39; Stanley electrostatic, 35, 37, 38; Thomson, astatic, 33; Thomson inclined coil, 19; Westinghouse station, 16; Weston, alternating current, 21, 22, 23, 24; Weston direct current, 29, 30, 31  - Wattmeters:
    - Hoyt, 21, 26; Thomson, 21, 27, 28; Weston, 21, 25
- Insulation, 396
- Insulation resistance, measurement of—of a dynamo, 50
- Integrating wattmeter, calibration of a Thomson, 338
- Iron:
- Hysteresis tests of—by the ballistic method, 91
  - Hysteresis tests of—using a hysteresis tester, 98
  - Magnetization and permeability tests of—using the Ewing permeability bridge, 85

- Magnetization and permeability tests of—by the Hopkinson method, 67
- Magnetization and permeability tests of—by the Rowland method, 62
- Magnetization and permeability tests of—by tractive methods, 72
- Jewell ammeters and voltmeters, 29
- Kapp opposition method of testing dynamo machines, 283
- Kelvin:
  - Balance, 21
  - Balance, calibration of a voltmeter by means of a, 125
  - Balance, calibration of an ammeter by means of, 122
  - Electrostatic instruments, 34, 35
- Keystone ammeters and voltmeters, 29
- Lamps:
  - Study of constant current arc, 350
  - Study of constant pressure arc, 348
- Leakage coefficient of a dynamo or motor, 146
- Location of faults in armatures, 326
- Loss line:
  - Compounding of a shunt dynamo from its magnetization curve, external characteristic and, 163
  - Determination of—of series dynamo from its magnetization curve and external characteristic, 162
  - Derivation of the—of a shunt dynamo from its magnetization curve and external characteristic, 160
- Luminous sources, 406
- Magnetic vane instruments, 17
- Magnetic distribution:
  - By ballistic method, 190
  - By the method of instantaneous contact, 185
  - In the air gap of a dynamo or motor: double pilot brush method, 183
  - In the air gap of a dynamo or motor: single pilot brush method, 180
- Magnetization and permeability tests of iron:
  - By the Hopkinson method, 67
  - By the Rowland method, 62
  - By tractive methods, 72
  - Using the Ewing permeability bridge, 85
- Magnetization curve:
  - Compounding of a shunt dynamo from its—external characteristic and loss line, 163
  - Derivation of loss line of series dynamo from its—and external characteristic, 162
  - Derivation of the loss line of a shunt dynamo from its—and external characteristic, 160
  - Of a shunt dynamo at full load current, 194
- Magnetization curves:
  - Compounding a dynamo from its no-load and full-load, 195
  - Of dynamos, 141
- Measurement of insulation resistance of a dynamo, 50
- Measurement of power, rating of a shunt motor for, 274
- Measurement of resistances of armatures and fields by fall of potential method, 47
- Mechanical strength, 361
- Mechanism of (Weston) direct current instruments, 29
- Method of added turns, compounding of a shunt dynamo by the, 167
- Motor:
  - Efficiency of a:
    - By the Prony brake method, 252; dynamo or—by the cradle dynamometer, 255; dynamo or—by the stray power method, 258
  - Experimental illustration of the operation of a—whose field is supplied by armature reaction, 325
  - Leakage coefficient of a dynamo or, 146
  - Magnetic distribution in the air gap of a dynamo or—double pilot brush method, 183
  - Magnetic distribution in the air gap of a dynamo or—single pilot brush method, 180
  - Regulation of cumulative compound—on a constant pressure circuit, 236

- Regulation of a differential compound—on a constant pressure circuit, 238
- Sparking test of a dynamo or, 196
- Static torque test of a, 206
- Temperature test of a dynamo or, 245
- Separately excited:
  - Operation of a—on a constant current circuit, 226
  - Study of a—run by a series dynamo, 219
- Series:
  - Operation of a—on a constant current circuit, 221
  - Operation of a—on a constant pressure circuit, 231
  - Regulation of a single—run from a similar series dynamo, 239
- Shunt:
  - Rating of a—for measurement of power, 274; regulation of a—on a constant pressure circuit, 217; relation of speed to excitation in a, 210; relation of speed to pressure at the armature terminals of a—constant excitation, 208; relation of speed to terminal pressure in a, 213; study of a—run by a series dynamo, 221
- Shunt or separately excited:
  - Relation of speed to excitation in a—when the resistance drop in the armature circuit is greater than the counter pressure, 336
- Motors:
  - Adjustment of brushes of dynamos and, 55
  - Comparison of the direction of rotation as a motor with that of the same machine as a dynamo, the connections remaining the same, reversal of, 111
  - Study of the windings and connections of dynamos and, 53
  - Series:
    - Starting of shunt and—on constant pressure circuits, 106
  - Shunt:
    - Starting of—and series motors on constant pressure circuits, 106
- Motor-generator, efficiency and regulation of a, 329
- Multiplier for voltmeters and wattmeters, 42
- No-load and full-load magnetization curves, compounding a dynamo from its, 195
- Nomenclature, xiii
- Notation, 409
- Number of field turns on a dynamo, experimental determination of the, 178
- Olivetti hot wire instruments, 39
- Operation:
  - Connection and—of arc dynamos in series, 314
  - Connection and—of compound dynamos in parallel, 311
  - Connection and—of series dynamos in parallel, 308
  - Connection and—of shunt dynamos in parallel, 304
  - Connection and—of two dynamos on three wire system, 316
  - Experimental illustration of the—of a motor whose field is supplied by armature reaction, 325
  - Of a separately excited motor on a constant current circuit, 226
  - Of a series motor on a constant current circuit, 221
  - Of a series motor on a constant pressure circuit, 231
- Opposition method:
  - Blondel—of testing dynamo machines, 300
  - Hopkinson—of testing dynamo machines, 277
  - Hutchinson—of testing dynamo machines, 298
  - Kapp—of testing dynamo machines, 283
  - Potier—of testing dynamo machines, 287
- Order of commercial test, 371
- Original data: 4
  - Obtaining of, 5
- Overload capacities, 405
- Permeability bridge, magnetization and permeability tests of iron using the Ewing, 85
- Permeability tests:
  - Magnetization and—of iron by the Hopkinson method, 67

- Magnetization and—of iron by the Rowland method, 62
- Magnetization and—of iron by tractive methods, 72
- Magnetization and—of iron using the Ewing permeability bridge, 85
- Pilot brush method:
  - Magnetic distribution in the air gap of a dynamo or motor by the double, 183
  - Magnetic distribution in the air gap of a dynamo or motor by the single, 180
- Potentiometer method:
  - Calibration of an ammeter by the, 127
  - Calibration of a voltmeter by the, 131
- Potier opposition method of testing dynamo machines, 287
- Power factor and inductance factor, 409
- Power:
  - Rating of a shunt motor for measurement of, 274
- Stray:
  - Separation of the total—into its components, 263; Variation of—with speed; useful flux constant, 269; variation of—with useful flux; speed constant, 271
- Pressure, relation of speed to:
  - At the armature terminals of a shunt dynamo: constant excitation, 208
  - In a separately excited dynamo, 201
  - In a shunt dynamo, 202
  - In an arc dynamo, 204
  - Terminal—in a shunt motor, 213
- Pressure transformers, 42
- Prony brake, efficiency of a motor by the—method, 252
- Prony brake test, form, 374
- Pulsation, variation and, 403
- Qualities of a good instrument, 13
- Rating, 403
- Rating of a shunt motor for measurement of power, 274
- Regulation, 363, 399
- Regulation:
  - Efficiency and—of a dynamotor, 332
  - Efficiency and—of a motor-generator, 329
  - Of a cumulative compound motor on a constant pressure circuit, 236
  - Of a differential compound motor on a constant pressure circuit, 238
  - Of a shunt motor on a constant pressure circuit, 217
  - Of a single series motor run from a similar series dynamo, 239
  - Test of a three-wire dynamo, 319
- Relation of speed:
  - To excitation in a shunt motor, 210
  - To excitation in a shunt or separately excited motor when the resistance drop in the armature circuit is greater than the counter pressure, 336
  - To pressure at the armature terminals of a shunt motor: constant excitation, 208
  - To pressure in a separately excited dynamo, 201
  - To pressure in a shunt dynamo, 202
  - To pressure in an arc dynamo, 204
  - To terminal pressure in a shunt motor, 213
- Report, written, 5
- Resistance drop, relation of speed to excitation in a shunt or separately excited motor when the—in the armature circuit is greater than the counter pressure, 336
- Resistance, measurement of the insulation—of a dynamo, 50
- Resistances of armatures and fields, measurement of—by fall of potential method, 47
- Reversal of motors, comparison of the direction of rotation as a motor with the same machine run as a dynamo, the connections remaining the same, 111
- Reversal, of rotation, effect of—and excitation on the direction of pressure of a dynamo, 105
- Rise of temperature, 362, 392

## Rotation :

- Reversal of motors, comparison of the direction of—as a motor with that of the same machine run as a dynamo, the connections remaining the same, 111
- The effect of reversal of—and reversal of excitation on the direction of pressure of a dynamo, 105
- Rowland method, magnetization and permeability tests of iron by, 62
- Series motors, starting of—on constant pressure circuits, 106
- Series winding, adjustment of compounding of a dynamo by shunting the, 170
- Separately excited motor, relation of speed to excitation in a shunt or—when the resistance drop in the armature circuit is greater than the counter pressure, 336
- Separation of the total stray power into its components, 263
- Shop tests, 361
- Shunt motors, starting of—on constant pressure circuits, 106
- Shunt or separately excited motor, relation of speed to excitation in a—when the resistance drop in the armature circuit is greater than the counter pressure, 336
- Shunting the series winding, adjustment of compounding of a dynamo by, 170
- Siemens electro-dynamometer, 21
- Solenoid, standard, determination of the constant of a ballistic galvanometer by a, 59
- Sparking distances, table of, 410
- Sparking test of a dynamo or motor, 196
- Special commercial tests, 375
- Speed :
  - Adjustment of compounding of a dynamo by changing the, 172
  - Relation of :
    - And pressure at the armature terminals of a shunt motor: constant excitation, 208; and pressure in a separately excited dynamo, 201; and pressure in a shunt dynamo, 202; and pressure in an arc dynamo, 204; to excitation in a shunt motor, 210, to excitation in a shunt or separately excited motor when the resistance drop in the armature circuit is greater than the counter pressure, 336; to terminal pressure in a shunt motor, 213
    - Variation of stray power with useful flux—constant, 271
    - Variation of stray power with —useful flux constant, 269
- Standard solenoid, determination of the constant of a ballistic galvanometer by, 59
- Stanley electrostatic voltmeter, 35, 37, 38
- Stanley hot wire ammeters and voltmeters, 39, 40
- Starting of shunt and series motors on constant pressure circuits, 106
- Static torque test of a motor, 206
- Stray power :
  - Separation of the total—into its components, 263
  - Test form, 372, 373
  - Variation of—with speed: useful flux constant, 269
  - Variation of—with useful flux: speed constant, 271
- Stray power method, efficiency of a dynamo or motor by the, 258
- Storage cell, test of a, 356
- Study of :
  - A separately excited motor run by a series dynamo, 219
  - A shunt motor run by a series dynamo, 221
  - Constant current arc lamps, 350
  - Constant pressure arc lamps, 348
  - The windings and connections of dynamos and motors, 53
- Switchboard connections, 4
- Table of sparking distances, 410
- Temperature, 362, 392
- Temperature test of a dynamo or motor, 245
- Terminal pressure, relation of speed to—in a shunt motor, 213
- Test :
  - Regulation—of a three-wire dynamo, 319
  - Sparking—of a dynamo or motor, 196
  - Static torque—of a motor, 206

- Temperature—of a dynamo or motor, 245
- Of a storage cell, 356
- Of a tractive electro-magnet, 351
- Testing, general methods of, 1
- Tests:
  - Hysteresis—of iron by the ballistic method, 91
  - Of direct current circuit breakers, 346
  - Of fuses, 342
  - Of iron:
    - Hysteresis—using a hysteresis tester, 98; magnetization and permeability—by the Hopkinson method, 67; magnetization and permeability—by the Rowland method, 62; magnetization and permeability—by tractive methods, 72; magnetization and permeability—using the Ewing permeability bridge, 85
- Testing dynamo machines:
  - Blondel opposition method of, 300
  - Hopkinson opposition method of, 277
  - Hutchinson opposition method of, 293
  - Kapp opposition method of, 283
  - Potier opposition method of, 287
- Thomson:
  - Astatic instruments, 33
  - Inclined coil instruments, 19
  - Wattmeter, 21, 27, 28
  - Integrating wattmeter, calibration of, 338
- Three-wire dynamo, regulation test of a, 319
- Three-wire system, connection and operation of two dynamos on, 316
- Tractive electromagnet, test of a, 351
- Tractive methods, magnetization and permeability tests of iron by, 72
- Torque, static—test of a motor, 206
- Use of instruments, 41
- Useful flux:
  - Variation of stray power with —speed constant, 271
  - Variation of stray power with speed: —constant, 269
- Variation of stray power with:
  - Speed: useful flux constant, 269
  - Useful flux: speed constant, 271
- Voltages and frequencies, classification of, 404
- Voltmeter:
  - Calibration of a voltmeter, using a copper, 138
  - Calibration of an ammeter, using a copper, 133
- Voltmeter:
  - Calibration of a:
    - By comparison with a standard voltmeter, 119; by means of a Kelvin balance, 125; by the potentiometer method, 131; using a copper voltmeter, 138
- Wattmeter, calibration of a Thomson integrating, 338
- Wattmeter:
  - Hoyt, 22, 26
  - Thomson, 21, 27, 28
  - Weston, 21, 25
- Weston:
  - Alternating current voltmeter, 21, 22, 23, 24
  - Ammeters and voltmeters, 29, 30, 31, 32
  - Wattmeter, 21, 25
- Windings, study of—and connections of dynamos and motors, 53
- Written report:
  - Contents of, 5
  - Sample of, 6

621.307 S97t v.1 c.1  
Swenson, Bernard Victor,  
Testing of electro-magnetic  
machinery and other apparat

**University Libraries**  
**Carnegie-Mellon University**  
**Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania 15213**

UNIVERSAL  
LIBRARY



138 175

UNIVERSAL  
LIBRARY